

# City of the Jester Twins

The Light Worlds of Oponn's Truth

Justin Darkson

[www.MysticalHeaven1.com](http://www.MysticalHeaven1.com)

## **In Dedication To:**

Arime Devina, my beautiful roommate Dragon Pogona,  
My puppy daughter, Lilly Grace, who has a halo in Heaven,  
Dias Citan, my Cat Messiah Son who roams the Earth.



# The Book of the Goddess Amazon

Tofox, March 30th 2017, i am celebrating the One Year Annivesary of the Jester Twins series.

It was five years ago that God introduced Himself to me in person at the Lady Luck Thrift Shop, blowing away all cultural perceptions i had of Him. As it turns out, He actually is human. After aeons of long intense prayer, fasting, and Bible study, i had developed my conceptions of what the Lord would be like. The Creator is way cooler and down to Earth than what i ever could have expected.

In the Scriptures we read about the Word "Love", but for the most part the relationship of Marriage is a absent subject, despite being unquestionably the most important aspect of our humanity.

The Book of Oponn is a Spiritual Romance, focused on the deep magic between the souls of Husband&Wife. It is a intimate conversation filled with divine revelation. The Messiah (along with the angels) often makes his appearance to give wisdom, grace, and guidance for the lovers. What you'll hear is very different than any Church you've ever been to, or what you'd expect from a religious thesis. There is much travel in Heaven, there is much warfare with Hell. I want to make sure we have a solid statement of faith, especially since i have had to deal with the demonic, so we may have peace with a clear mind in these issues.

"Everyone then who hears these words of mine and does them will be like a wise man who built his house on the rock. And the rain fell, and

the floods came, and the winds blew and beat on that house, but it did not fall, because it had been founded on the rock."

The Jester Twins saga is very supernatural; all the events happen completely in the Spirit Realm. The main theme is Love. Throughout the ages, the Rabbis and Scholars of Judeo-Christianity have said that the Song of Solomon is the Holy of Holies, the Crowning Jewel in Scriptures of Sacred Cannon. i'd like to suggest listening to my podcast of *The Most Amazing Song of All*, as it captures the atmosphere of the book.

There is yet another underlying theme of psychic martial arts. While not quite as obvious, this element was still very much intended by the author for anyone who can recognize the symbolism. There is this prominent issue of the Mind wandering during the privacy of most intimate act between spouses. i introduce concepts of protection in order to correct this issue of thinking about Others during intercourse. In the puristism of my own original work, i will tell a story such as the one where i'm speaking with two MLG Halo professionals from the team Final Boss. They advise me, "You have to make the gametype objective base, otherwise in Slayer it's too easy for a random noobie to get a stupid spawn kill on you." i'd continue to tell another story where i'm playing on a football team. The first play our quarterback throws a incomplete pass that was blocked. The second play, i have the team hike the ball straight to me where i go on to throw a touchdown. After the victory, i said "i did a trick play on my own QB." In conceptualizing secondary guardians, i will go on to speak about a Vision that i had during the movie Warcraft. There were two mages having a

conversation in front of the Throne of the Kingdom, male and female. Standing before the Queen, one of them said, "We need a location." The other, "What if it's a trap?" The first mage responded, "I swear it isn't a trap. Just give me the location." The Vision i had for the location was of the timestamp from a very specific dream, 8:27:18, The Goddess' Confession. Before the mages had entered the Monarch's Chamber, they went down many levels through the castle having to pass much security of guards and gates to go speak to a prisoner behind three jail cells. When they get there, the lady prisoner says, "If you have come this far to see me, then it shows that you have already given up." Every time i see this entire scene replay through my mind, i'm redirected to center my mind's attention on the Woman in bed right in front on me.

With all of this said, i give the blessing, "May we have a sense of humor whilst on our journey to a state of ultra-pure consciousness."

Luckily for myself, my girl Elhaym also happens to be a EDM artist. i get to listen to her sing within my internal thoughts while making love. Her album Halcyon starts off with My Blood, "That feeling that never goes away. Justin and i have walked a thousand miles to prove it..."

I am come into my garden, my Sister, my Bride, thou hast ravished my heart with one of thine eyes, with one chain of thy neck.

I have gathered my myrrh with my spice; I have eaten my honeycomb with my honey; I have drunk my wine with my milk: eat, O friends; drink, yea, drink abundantly, O beloved.

# Chapter 1

## The Perfect Couple

Sitting atop the staircase in the house i was born into, i was on my laptop having a live video chat with a very beautiful young lady. We had been talking for a long time already in our ongoing relationship. i had closed my laptop for a minute, went down the staircase to do something down there. When i went back up, i found that my laptop was missing. i had only turned my back for a minute.

My dad had ended up taking my computer, searching through it without my permission. He was asking me questions about our relationship. i told him that i wanted to keep it private, it wasn't any of his business. i ended up going into the master bedroom, searching through the closets. i actually found three computers that belong to me that i have a lot of history saved on.

After i gathered my things, i went out to the street. Some old friends were going to give me a lift to my grandparents. They were three sisters, one whose name is Courtney. They dropped me off, i told them bye. My family was gathered there having dinner at the dining room table. i sat down and ate for awhile, when Angela walked in wearing a Bride's white dress. She begun to escort me out, when i took in this scene i knew exactly what was happening. i smirked, "Ha! My dream is literally being fulfilled". We went around through the garage to the pool deck. i took a seat in a chair, when i looked

to my right i found You there. You had no makeup on, really hot, sporting a swim suit.

i was surprised by the timing, it was sooner than i thought. You were ready to get married, you had chosen me. Neither of us wanted to wait, we decided to have the ceremony immediately. A bunch of silly things would happen. We decided to go back to the house where we tap noses...my favorite person in the entire Universe. We were saying our vows in the living room where we were prior planning to have the ultimate viewing experience of You in your star role. We made our entrance together on a levitating throne making our procession in. You were leaning on my chest, i had my arm around You. Holding hands, i looked at your rings, you had several of them on. One of them was platinum with three Ruby stones in it.

Making it to the altar everyone was cheering us on. You did a curtsey, i had made this joke about how excited i was to lick your stinky feet. Then i gave a bow saying, "your Prince!" We spoke our words of love and made our commitment, to be devoted, faithful, husband&wife.

## Best Friend

i was the rooftop of a skyscraper. i could see these pink vines climbing up the building, i knew they were hostile. i could feel the terror that they were about to violate me. i thought i was going to get stuck and scared off my pants. Right before they reached me, i woke up screaming. i don't think i have ever jumped out of bed that quickly.

–

i traveled downtown to go participate in a space tournament. This was happening in a futuristic arena. When i arrived the others were trying to convince me not to join the tourney, knowing they wouldn't be able to equal up to my skill. i had told them, "Aww, didn't you forget who i am? Y'all didn't think i still had the talent to compete, did you?"

There was a hurricane that passed through, rearranging everything. It was quite violent. In the midst of this i saw the artist Eminem. This gave me the impression of a dream i had in 2015, the one where God and my boss Stephanie White said, "Do not put your gun down!" It was that same day that the dream realm and the realm down here on earth made a connection because it was the one day where i actually saw the face of the Lord in both realms. i had gone to get a car wash before i visited His house where the song Phenomenal was blasting. When i drove across the front driveway, the Seraphim song was playing.

After the hurricane i was walking beachside. It was pitch black outside, except for people wearing these suits of glowing psychedelic energy, it would pulsing from being black to a aura of colors shooting in all directions. i had said, "it takes a special kind of high to appreciate a light show of that sort." The otherside sandy bank of the body of water was really close. i crossed over and went into a condo rental that i was staying in. It was a luxurious resort, there was a conference happening. i had gotten comfortable, completely undressed looking out a window, when You sent my cousin to cover for You. She walked in, saw me without any clothes on, she said, "eeeeeeek!" i had her to get out, i wasn't expecting her. i went into the bathroom to take a shower. There was a rubber duck that i found in there, i ended up placing it outside the door and closing it. For some reason the duck reminded me of Bill Murray, i didn't want any ideas of someone else in the bathroom with me.

i was in the shower, You had me really turned on, i was feeling a bit shy making love to your Spirit since i knew there were cameras setup inside my condo and this was supposed to be some sort of Pastors' Conference that i was helping to lead. Regardless, i didn't care. i was kissing You on the floor, spending quite a lot of time in there. After our session of transcending space was over, i got dressed and went out to where there was the bed. i sat down with my back to the nighttable. My Aunt and Uncle, Sonia and Mike, walked in after watching us on the cameras. He sat on the bed, then she said, "your girl is all over your lap like

this...ahhhhawwwawhhawahhh!" i laughed, answering, "Thanks for letting me know, i'm going to go be with my best friend now."

## Core Key

Stephen and Andrea were renewing their vows. There was a party for them at my Grandparents. Someone had brought up a topic, they told the couple, "your sister died two days ago while peaking on Ayahuasca. She had mixed it with Pot and alcohol." Everyone asked, "Why would you bring that up on a day like this?" i said, "It's a important warning."

Afterwards, my brother invited me to go with him to a church service. We walked through the theaters, there was a Sanctuary arrived in, it turned out to be a satanic congregation. i was actually going to sit through the service to see what they were doing. However, i had a normal shirt on and it was really cold in there. So i told my brother to save the seat, "i'm going to the car to get my hoodie." While i was leaving, one of their ushers said, "You should have been paying attention to what everyone else was wearing before you walked in here." i told him i didn't know where i was going to, yet he still gave me a really hard time about it.

This started a huge argument, before i left the doors i turned around and started praying in tongues. It started a massive battle, i could see the effects of my prayer. There was a guy with headphones on in a different room monitoring what i was saying and it shocked him. It wasn't a easy fight at all, i was struggling with

these people. They even got a hold of me, stretching out my left arm. One of the members begun to torture me with a lighter, running the flame across my armpit. As funny as that sounds, i was actually in pain over what he was doing. i was able to breakout, the battle continued in a outdoor concrete circle courtyard. We were casting spells at each other, they were saying, "how is he this powerful?"

After this initial scene, the day would repeat where different things would happen. Everyone was out in the courtyard again, there was a jewelry box with valuable stones to their religion. i had the appearance of Legolas where i was flying over everyone and throwing the jewelry at all the members. It caused a riot between them as they fought to collect the stones. On another day inside building headquarters, i had met You at the bottom of a staircase. You looked like a soldier, having a rifle, i was begging You not to go to the frontlines, i said how dangerous it would be. i didn't know who i would become if i lost You.

On yet another day, i was going up the elevator in the same building. i ended up losing all the stones, i had dropped all the jewels to the bottom of the shaft. Again another loop, i was carrying the jewelry box up a grand staircase, i opened it as all the stones fell out and shattered. i knew i was going to be in trouble for that. So on the middle of the staircase there were elders, who actually weren't part of the satanic religion, they were people that i trusted from Heaven. i had asked them who i take advice from after the

incident, they had pointed at a picture that did had the devil on it. i said, "Not a chance, i'm not doing that." They replied, "We really think that this is something you have to do it this time." i felt like i wasn't given a option. i finished walking to the top of the staircase, You met me up there along with other important people in the Spirit. You had real wings that were grown from your shoulders and armor like a knight. You said to me, "i'm always so annoyed every time you have to go meet him." i agreed and was glad to hear you say at least that much.

The whole council of us had walked up to the beginning of a open corridor where satan had lived. He met us at that crossing point. He looked like Serverus, the teacher that deals with serpents from Harry Potter. As i had talked to him, he turned into a tree creature. He picked me up, took me out through a window. We started to go through the layers down to the center of the earth. He told me, "God has already given you a core key." He was going to give me another key, however he said i didn't need it since i already one to unlock where we were going. After we reached the center of the earth, we picked up a gift then quickly returned to that same courtyard. Satan begun to do something so vile, i can't even repeat it. i thought to myself, "i knew i couldn't trust him." i spat out my glossolalia to the best of my ability, this woke me up and got me out of a very terrible situation.

i understand why the council wanted me to meet the devil. This entire thing happened so that i will continue to mind my language and not give any slack to staying in English.

-

i was having a discussion with Obama. We went to campgrounds away from the city. We talked about the workforce, there were these people who didn't seem human, however they had very important jobs for society to evolve and maintain itself. i told him that we ought to reward them, give them more days off without cutting their pay. Then we were sitting lakeside, Obama had told me, "Sometimes it gets cold at night, gotta keep it lit." i laughed, we were both smoking on our own joints. We continued our conversation, it was about the next president. We had already decided, we had chosen a puppy (see twitter @blacjkbark). My uncle Albert and i were pouring food out of a bag for the dog. "The pup likes the premium 1% of his dog chow where it's all grainy over all the rest of the 99%."

i had opened up a book that had writings from the Apostles. There was James, i flipped a few pages back where there was a section that was boldly title SNAKES. Underneath this title, there was a list of names with description of their meanings. i found the name Valentine, it was about a Greek Breatharian.

## Homeplate Helper

Rena tripped me between the realms.

–

i went to Danny's house, where my family was meeting there. He really disrespected me, i was very upset, to the point where i didn't want to speak with him ever again. On my way out, i talked to my cousin Manny about DMT. He said, "That stuff is really expensive, like thousands of dollars per a batch." i answered, "It's not expensive at all. You can literally travel to outer space for less than \$10 dollars." He said he was actually going to give it a try.

After i left the house, i turned into a bat. i was flying over the ocean, there were portals in different spots, like a cyclone in the water or a window in a Mediterranean building. i went through one of them, it looked like Zelda. i slashed minions and went through dungeons. i returned, after changing from being a bat, to in front of Dan's house again. Someone related to Gonzalo who had a job offer, that he lived right around the corner. He had me hop into the car he was driving. He said, "I could use a man of your talent. I will pay you well, and you could stay without having to pay rent at my house." When i got there it was a community of others who were working for him. There was a lot of pot at the house. The guys were smoking, i had caught second-hand of it, i could see the smoke on my exale. Even with that small amount i had gotten way too high. So i walked to the pool deck pacing back and forth until i could get a grip on it.

i went back into the house observing what everyone was doing. A group of them were setting up LAN games, they seemed to enjoy it at the community. There were a few ladies there, one of them was the owner's partner, she said she had been living with him for four years. i then was wondering where i was going to sleep at. i found out that i wouldn't have my own private bedroom. At that point i knew this job wasn't going to workout, i had to get out of here. One of the employees said, "Yeah, this place is better than what 80% of other people have." Still not something i could do, for the most obvious reason.

–

i was competing on a futuristic golf course. On every round, i was making so called impossible shots, hole-in-one on each swing. One of them was a grand piano with the top opened, the keys and strings all exposed, or a chessboard. Then i was on a roller coaster, my fame was highlighted. Someone said, "Justin is known for making funny faces." You were there complimenting me, "Yeah, i think it's sexy!" You smiled at me, making a funny face of your own.

–

We were parked in front of a gas station at the pump. The malls were open in the middle of the night. You were telling me, "you can buy me a Christmas present at this hour. But first, you have to go inside and get me a sandwich. i'm starving." When you said this, there was actually a Subway employee taking orders at the pump.

He asked what we wanted, called his manager on the radio, who replied, "Y'all are going to have to come on in for this one." We both went in, i ordered a Valdetta spicy onion sub. While it was being made, a crowd gathered around me and my sister. You started singing as we danced with each other. i started singing too, "Gal i know all you want to do is get UhhhUhhhhh". i was trying to think of what else to say, yet you kinda really liked that point i made. Before i could think of anything, You started feeding me Tuna Helper pasta. There was a baseball umpire who said, "it's good!" while You were stuffing my mouth.

## **Superwoman @eiffeltower**

i was driving the infinity, Miki was in the car. We were going to pick up some pizza as we discussed the name of the Westcoast beachline of Florida. The different names of the cities and the miles they extend out to.

–

i was on Halo 2's Lockout, the backramp of the Battle Rifle Tower. i fired at a Old Pro named Gintron and others in the top-middle platform. i was going up and down the lift, sworded someone in the bottom blue shotgun room. The scene changed where i was driving through a apartment complex. There was a sign that said "Seven way", it divided the complex E through K. i had called someone to buy golddust.

–

Going through a public restroom, i tried to make sure no one else saw me. Once i got out, there was a notorious villain telling me how he converted, "i need your leadership, along with the government, to move the Eiffel Tower. There is a portal to space that opened above it." He had us all convinced, so we moved it over a railing, there was a pillar of moonlight that aligned with the entire structure. Once we got it all aligned, the villain ran behind a sign that said "court". He shot a missile through the sign at the Eiffel's base that caused it to tilt over, falling towards the ground. Superwoman flew in to save the day! You caught the tip before the Tower fell to its destruction.

## **NASA Butt**

At my grandparents' house, there were a bunch of people gathered around the table. i had a weapon, there was also a cop there. i put the weapon down on the table to show as a sign to give it to the cop. He said, "you are really willing to trust me and put everyone else in danger?" When i went to the back porch, there were indy race cars circling around the concrete slab of pavement where the outhouse is. There was someone sitting on a recliner saying, "One word of miscommunication can cause a whole load of trouble." You were on the deck, leading me to follow into the garage. A relative said, "i think she might not like you." In the coffee room, there was a laundry maid who told us, "It is actually a lil bit hilarious." Then it was just the two of us...we started making out.

-

Playing billiards at a bowling alley, i was waiting for my turn to shoot. There was a lady i didn't know who ended up taking my spot in the game, it didn't really bother me. She was competing against a tall black guy named Leroy, who used to go to my Dad's church. i gave him a fist bump.

i left that area to go into the restaurant side having a large party. My brother was talking to his friends, "check out hoopster." A girl was shooting on a arcade-style basketball machine. i was intentionally not checking her out. On the otherside of the table, there was a Arena, perhaps the icePalace. You were performing aero-acrobatics, it still had to do with the basketball theme. You would make a swish, fire would shoot up through the ring, you'd drop from a high dive down unto the nets. i totally had the hots for You. After the show i said to my brother, "i have to meet this girl."

So while waiting for you to finish up backstage, i had used a indoor river to travel to where the performers would be afterwards. On this river, at first it looked normal until there was a section where Sunshine was glimmering through and all the liquid would turn into neon colors. Pink, Green, Crystal Blue, it looked amazing. Out of the sunlight, it would all dull out again. i made it around the river, arriving at the Bar where everyone at the show was sitting down at. i told my brother, "There she is at the end. i have to go introduce myself." i was thinking what i was going to say to You, the best

thing i could make up on the spot was,  
"Hey, i think You know Ron Meek my Father."

–

Inside a house within the City, on the shelves there was a sign that said Trinity. i understood this to be a reference to the strain of pot. i looked around to see if i could find the pot when Marlene walked in, she said, "Oh, you are looking for Cephas." She opened all the cabinets underneath the granite kitchen counters. i figured he didn't keep any of his stash in any of the drawers. She said, "He is around the corner. Go knock on the door at the neighbors." The houses were close to each other, on the side of the home i was in there was a swing set. Immediately i recognized You wearing the red NASA cap and a black shirt. i took a seat to share the swing together. Your age changed for a moment, You turned into a little girl yawning, "Ah, soo sleepy." You turned back to your current age when God started to walk our way. You ran off to make your way to bed. He said to me, "Are you bothering Miki's butt?" i asked Him, "should i be?" He replied, "Yep!" i busted out laughing, taking a leap of celebration at His answer, "Yesssss!" i tackled You from behind on the stairs saying, "wait, wait, wait."

## Special Features: Acid of the Eternal

At TBA, Tampa Baptist Academy, i was training students how to use magic. Someone named Tom arrived to bring me a message and give me a very tall suit of Chinese armor. Basically he told me, "we all acknowledge that you are the best. However, just because you are the best, it doesn't mean we can give you everything. Go out there and do what you gotta to do." There was construction going on within the Academy where we were creating a water pipeline. This ended up flooding the building, so we were floating in the water. It was really cold and disgusting since there were these dead raccoons. There were also these other organisms that were positive to the environment, they seemed like food for sealife.

–

Zooming around on a motorcycle, i had passed through street races. Then You&i met at a hotel, had a room all to ourself. We had several sessions of doing what we enjoy the most. After we were finished, i was walking down the hall where i bumped into God. We discussed what makes us older or younger. He then gave me a direction to go in, "you have a appointment in a tent out in that field." When i got there, there were two dress shirts, one was ready to go and the other needed customization to fit me correctly. The tailor said, "Leave that here, i'm going to take care of it for you." i journeyed off, meeting a acquaintance who was of a rich family inviting me to their house. When we got there, there was a indoor elegant pool

area, on the bridgways there were hookahs setup where the guests were smoking weed. They said, "Go ahead, take a rip." i replied, "No, i can't tonight. It'd still be too powerful for me." In fact, there was a white kid writhing on the ground who was smoking, i asked him, "What other crazy shit were you taking?" Something happened where i felt like i was in danger being around them. i was able to make a getaway after Nikki and Jose showed up. We went through a door that we locked behind us where i could sleep peacefully.

–

Driving at night underneath the stars. It must have been in either Arizona or Nevada with desertlands. At the end of the road there was a car dealership, Adam was the salesman. i made a U-turn back to our house. i was watching the special features of your movie that'd print out sheets of Acid for me. The LSD artwork was the Soul from Eternity in a Box. Jinn's eye was on the tabs.

## Smiling Sun Cheerleader

You were a cheerleader for the Tampa Bay Lightning. So i walked over to where you and the rest of the group were sitting. i was hitting on you, you were obviously diggin' me. You also had this exotic bird sitting on your arm that was white & sky blue. You had asked me if we could raise it together.

-

We were asleep in bed when there was a announcement over a intercom saying that intruders were breaking into our house. i swooped us both up and hid in the closet. i called the police, yelling to them, "It's a dire situation, get here quickly." We were covered in the closet when someone had knocked on the door, i nearly kicked them in the face. It turned out it was my Mom, she said, "The coast is clear. There won't be any intruders."

-

Shopping in a sports store in the mall. i was looking at a pair of shoes that i wanted to buy, they were white & sky blue. Before i picked them up to make the purchase, i saw a rack of delivered mail. They were really large envelopes that i was looking through. One of them had my name on it, handwritten all scribly. i noticed the address was different, Seattle, Washington. It had a date on it, i opened it up looking through it's contents. It actually belong to someone else, when i double checked the last name was different. Belonged to a Jihadist. Then a employees walked next to me saying,

"This guy is fascinated with everything in here. You just need a pair of these grey & burgundy basketball shorts. It runs for \$35 dollars." The guy at the register was the one who the mail belonged to, instead of scribbled cursive he had a name tag on, he didn't look like a terrorist at all. His name was spelt Sai4ar. My Dad gave us a lift in the BMW going North to springs attraction. i was caressing You from behind, playing with your hair. i said, "Ah, that's nice." while rubbing all over your sides. When my Dad saw this he said, "That's a sin." i tapped on your ring finger, he didn't know about us. He said in response something like, "Castro's dead dog in Westside Story." i actually don't know what that movie's about. He then started singing the "Trololololol song", this also reminded me of the Lion King. You held my hand, we talked about how your hands are tiny compared to mine. i looked off to the right, i could see the Sun shining through the window. It looked like it had a face on it that was smiling, you said, "i can see it!" i had my hand on your belly and the other on your chest feeling your heartbeat, we were kissing and it was awesome.

## Rapture Map

At school, i had the experience of going through the entire semester. i had a small group of inner circle friends that i interacted with. One of them said, "Did you hear that a Rabbi got raptured?" The teacher placed a tiny dinosaur inside of the volcano model, then took the entire class outside where there were larger live dinosaurs swimming around. There was area to order drinks, the bartender was a girl i went to middle school with. There was a terrible rumor being spread about here about how during a project she at someone's house, her friend had a literal dog, so this girl handjobed the dog a red rocket.

Anyways, i had order a ice cold PBR beer. She ended up serving me a non-alcoholic beverage that i didn't order, i didn't complain about it though. Afterwards, me and the group had helped pull out one of the other dinosaurs from the jungle using ropes. It was a fierce Velociraptor, it was growling, the faces it was making was actually really funny.

Then i got on a airliner with my inner circle, they said after school that we were going to a Halo tournament. My friend said, "you have talked to me everyday, having all the same classes. I think you could trust me." He then tried taking a guess at when my wife&i would die, "She'd probably be 171, you'd be 172. It won't be all that bad."

-

In a room that reminded me of a scene from Shadowrunner, they are in a skyscraper sitting at a table with the windows all open. You were all over me while my cousin Shugie was trying to talk to me. i told him, "i'm speaking in tongues and she is totally digging me." Then You said ya had to return to the side where you're from, that You were going to call me to meet You there. So You went, after You were gone there was a issue with our signal. Either we weren't getting reception on our phones through the dimensions or there was no phone number. i was partially freaking out, wondering how i was going to get contact with You. i was roaming around trying to figure out what i was going to do, until i had by chance kicked a toothbrush. There was a matching pair to this toothbrush that You had taken before leaving. When i kicked it, it turned out it had a communication line through it, like a Walkie Talkie. It powered on, You were immediately speaking to me through it, saying, "Are you there? Can you hear me?" i answered, "Yeah, where ya at?"

You said there was a pipeline that was behind my grandparents' house that was dug to connect the two worlds. So i walked to the backyard, the pipeline was actually filled in. However, there were still holes in the ground that we were able to talk through. You said, "i'm up here on Lunar. There is a map i want you to go pick up. It's at the smoke shop." i went to the smoke shop, walking in i knew i had owed the owner some money. i did have the money, i was out of time and ready to pay for whatever he had loaned me. There on the counter the map was folded up into a couple of pages. He said, "It's

been awhile now that i've been saving this map for you." i paid off my loan that i owed to him. i opened up the map, it had ancient language and symbols. In there was a holographic golden mandala, and also artwork of a Pharaoh burial preservation like the one i placed You in the first time i met You. So after obtaining the map, i went back to the pipeline and it opened up the passage way. When i got to the Otherside, there was a open air church service happening where we were reunited. You were hanging on to my back as we skipped along together in Heaven.

-

i was vastly enjoying letting Miki give me a blowjob. You were very much living up to your Wifely responsibility quite well.

## Matrix Mind of the Creator

i had a huge chunk of pot, preparing myself to smoke it for the first time in ages. i was at Tony's house, his Dad was there. We were planning where we were going to smoke it at when his Dad gave me a cone cup made of newspaper saying, "Here Justin, drink this." i threw it back like a shot, after i drank it, i instantly knew it was Ayahuasca. i said, "Shit! i wasn't supposed to drink that since i'm getting ready to smoke tomorrow." Immediately afterwards, Jesus walked into the room. We were both sitting on the floor, i felt like i still had His approval to go ahead and burn the pot. He changed the appearance of His face where it expanded, it looked like a display of fractals. We then went to a basketball court at a recreational center, there were guys running scrim. When i got to the court i picked up the basketball from way behind the three-point line, i took a shot and nailed it. There wasn't even a net on the rim, it was literally the perfect shot. Someone said, "That's the One who created this place." i had other things to do, Jesus was still following me everywhere i went. He was performing extensive healing on me.

We went into a theater. i was on the seat until the entire place tilted forward. i ended up rolling off the platform down to the bottom level. Making my way up to the roof again using a staircase, everyone was doing this. However, the stairs were very shaky, the slightest movements felt like i was going to fall off. On the way up, i met John Goodman while Jesus was still tagging along. The way He

was performing the healing was really annoying. It was bothering me so much i was actually trying to get away from Him.

–

At a house i had taken a shower. Afterwards i met my grandfather who looked really sick. He was mad at me because i present a lifestyle and culture that is completely different than everything he had worked for his entire life. He was actually sick because of the way he lived his life.

There was a center where we setup a board game, except it had a large area to it that took up the entire floor space. There were different colored cards to move forward: green, yellow, white, and blue. Each turn had to be finished within a certain amount of time, it passed quickly. Starting the game, i had unwittingly broken the rules. There was a referee that walked into the center, he gave me a signal that he was showing me favor. i gave him my reason, "there are so many freaking rules it's impossible to know all of them." i made a comparison to professional sports players, such as the NBA, who get paid millions of dollars and they don't even know all the rules to their own game. He answered, "good answer." So i wasn't disqualified, i was allowed to proceed without any disturbance or penalty.

i was placed on a bridge that was named after The Hills. We played for awhile until everything was fast-forward where the game became a talent show. The room was decorated where the ceiling

was glowing with stars, rigged with club lights, and a ridiculous sound system. The song started blasting, "NASA, NASA, hitting back like NASA". While this was booming the entire room, i was flying around, doing flips off of trampolines, all sorts of bizarre acrobatics. i killed it for the show. i floated off to the next room and was laughing hysterically in a corner. A girl walked in saying, "that is literally the funniest thing i have ever seen."

There were extreme supernatural mystical encounters with Angels. Someone asked, "but did the ceiling peel off and did you go to Heaven?" God was in the room, He said, "We designed it where We are the ones bringing Paradise to people, ya don't have to go anywhere." Towards the end of this specific party, there was a artist who was painting the different happenings. There was a list of different names, one of them was Kid Jesus with a cigarette in His mouth. Guys from my uncle church were giggling over it. Finally, i was talking to the artist as he was finishing a wall mural. This one looked like a Angel talking to Joseph at Bethlehem. The Angel was floating up in the night sky transforming its appearance into a golden Cross with a voice that spoke. The artist said, "i think this painting ought to be a solid enough sign to give complete confirmation."

## Psychic Tantra

Walking with my Dad on 113th street, we passed the Church on Marjory. There on the left there was a sign and a gate. i told him, "This gate is a seal that i placed to restrain a demonic hoard from roaming on the earth." i was then on the interstate racing. Jose was in a different car, i had passed everyone using nitrous. He said, "Justin has gotten way ahead of the rest of us." The interstate looped around. At the finish line i was licking on Buccaneers tickets. i had overlapped everyone again, then would lick another ticket, i did this a few times.

Afterwards, i was at Albert's house where i was talking to Christina and Angela on the phone using videostream. They were screaming at me in excitement. Their parents wanted me to relay a message to her, "Tell them not to flirt with their nap sister." They replied, "Oh, we already finished, it's been at least a week since we've done that."

–

i was going through a outdoor park looking at paintings. They were of very advanced futuristic cultures, in-depth animation with colorful geometrical objects floating. My Dad said, "That stuff doesn't really exist." i answered, "you are so closed minded. The paintings are affirmation of civilization in other galaxies, and our relation to those societies." After i said this, i was no long with him, i was transported to one of these future cultures. It was very familiar to me, there was a tall tower that i arrived at. There was a synergy

between prophecy and a movie that was being advertised. The star role was open featuring a King Messiah. It had a psychic interview with a entry of \$200 dollars to apply for the role. i was fully confident that i could have this most esteemed spot.

Before i left to go to the Tower, i was sitting on a couch in the living room at the Ola house. There was a girl who had on a helmet, on the front of it there was a LCD screen. She said, "i'm psychic." i asked her to take off the helmet, that i'd prefer to look at her directly eye-to-eye. There is a reference story to this, the Woman told me, "i can't see without my glasses." i went to the Tower where i was given a eye-piece to wear on one side, so the administration could see everything that i see. Using this i was able to prove to them my psychic abilities. They said, "Believe us! We have always known that you are the One."

-

On the roster of Tampa Bay Lightning, i was training taking ice laps. This was also open to the public to skate around. There was a large crowd going through it, my family and others, who were all going really slow. Meanwhile, i was sprinting as fast as i could through the ice as i spoke in glossolalia. There was a indoor-outdoor passage. Inside was extremely cold, my left are got frozen. i'd have to alternate between going inside and out.

After doing my sprints, the team got together in the rink to do shooting practice. i watched the person in front of me take shots. i

felt like it was my first time doing this, i made a goal on my first slap. Manny was the coach, who praised me for how well i did on my first shot. On the second drop, a teammate was telling me to pass the puck over to him. So i did, it was actually Danny, who took a shot and completely missed. We were all behind the goal net. In the middle of fighting to be in possession, instead of focusing on scoring he got distracted saying, "Hey look, there is our teacher." Another teammate's name was Bill Haustix...he was kinda starstruck. i told him, "That doesn't matter right now." He replied, "That's why i question you. How can you say the teacher doesn't matter?" i explained, "To be in the zone, if you knew sports psychology, you'd understand the level of focus that is needed. You must give the right priority to give the best performance on the field."

-

After i was talking to You through the whole that was dug, You told me to go get the map. i had stopped at our room inside my grandparents' house where i found Athena printing out a sheet of LSD. She left it for me in a gift bag. There were two sections, it was the size of a notebook paper. The topside with the tabs were in groups of 12, on the backside of them had 9 different scanbars. Nine groups of twelve tabs. There was a rectangle bottomside of the sheet labeled "extra". They were in different styles, some were on paper tabs, others were in liquid bags. i had taken a few, hoping that i didn't overestimate the dose i took. It wouldn't be overdosing

as in the sense of Death, rather it'd just be extremely terrifying if i took too much.

Recommendation for Beginners:

100ug is a very fun and safe dose to get acquainted with LSD.

If you want a more powerful experience after the first time, gradually increase the dose by 20ug each time you take it until you find the high you are looking for. 220ug is the strong, sweet spot for me. NOTE: never take a tab that you don't know how much micrograms are on.

–

Waking up in our bed, only for a moment i had taken a peak, removing the blindfold i use while i sleep. It was broad daylight outside, i heard, "It doesn't matter." Then the next time i woke up, it was pitch black outside, completely dark.

–

Addressed to the Amazonia Goddess:

"With You, day in and day out, i see You clearly face-to-face. We talk about whatever, hang out, have Sex. This has literally been happening everynight for a very long time. Even on the nights that i haven't shared that i did see you, i still do. i figure that the times when i can't recall the dream of what happened, just knowing we were there together, is because i wasn't allowed to remember for the sake of everything being perfect in telling our story."

## **Fuçkin'Toe Sucker**

We had somewhere to go with two cars that we needed to take that we couldn't leave behind. You told me to follow you. We were swerving through traffic and made it to a street light. In the left turning lane until You decided to cut off everyone to make a right turn. It seemed quite dangerous, but we made it through safely without getting hit by any other cars, avoiding all accidents. We then parked at the entrance to a river. On the dock i started dancing. We got a couple tubes, floating along in the current. Another couple was with us, Manny and Felecia. All the way down the stream there was music blasting, we were grinding and whatnot. i was listening to the lyrics being sung, right as i decided to suck your fat toe, the song said, dare i say the seven letter F-word.

## **"Come fill my life again"**

Walking through a house, it looked like a Art Museum. There were a bunch of wall murals and paintings everywhere. i said, "There are so many things in here, it's easy to get lost in it." Then i saw someone flash past me and go through a secret passage that opened up. The staircase went down, however once it closed i could hear him climbing the steps above me. i ran up to a security gaurd saying, "Did you see that? What was that about?" i made a phone call, i knew my number wasn't going to show up on the caller ID. i must have had my settings on "private"...hitting up your cellphone. You answered, even without the caller ID on, You recognized my voice

immediately. i could tell you were in a car with other girls in there. i said, "Hi!" You said, "Hey, what's up baby!" Flirting, pretty normal for us. You then said, "I have told ya how to do this." You started singing, and i sang along a line myself.

Well, everyone needs compassion  
A love that's never failing  
But let mercy fall on me

Well everyone needs forgiveness  
The kindness of a Savior  
The hope of nations

My Savior  
He can move the mountains  
My God is Mighty to save  
He is Mighty to save

Forever  
Author of salvation  
He rose and conquered the grave  
Jesus conquered the grave

So take me as You find me  
All my fears and failures  
And fill my life again

I give my life to follow  
Everything I believe in  
And now I surrender

Shine your light and let the whole world see  
We're singing for the glory of the risen King

## ApocalypticPeakers.Selfy.

"You are still the best thing to ever happen to me. i love You."

### **\*Signed Marriage Contract\***

Hi Wife,

i had this really personal dream that i was a bit hesitant to share since it's so intimate. Yet i think we are comfortable enough, spent enough time together, to talk about our sex life. So we were in a house, different this current one we are living in. i found You laying in bed, hopped in with ya. You were really hot, we were both turned on, we made love for a long while. At our shared orgasm, we both shouted, "STOP! Not trying to get You pregnant." Then i was holding You from behind, digging your booty. We both had our phones in our hands to take a selfie of being naked together in bed, keeping it as a private token of our love everywhere we go.

After our session, we had gotten dressed and turned on the TV. The news was broadcasting, "The End of the World is Nigh." It showed people were preparing for the Apocalypse, some were survivalist hiding deep within the mountain caves, others were having a massive party on the beach before the planet collapsed.

None of this mattered to me. i could care less about what was happening in the Outside World. All i know is that i was here with my girl, and there was no other place i'd rather be. Before crushing each other's virginity, we had brought the legal papers for us to get married, before the eyes of the Law and God. Pen in hand, all i could

think is how perfect it is that i get to crawl into bed with the hottest Woman in the Universe as often as i'd like. You pointed out the contract, saying, "Sign Here."

# Chapter 2

## No Quitting.

At a restaurant, Carlos (a.k.a. Anarchy) was meeting me there for a business meeting. He told me, "I'm here to tell you to not go through with the highly dangerous pot thing you are about to do, that everyone is telling you not to do." He continued, "What is that doing for you?" We were waiting there for his fiancé to arrive.

The scene completely changed.

Elder Gohan, in his Super Saiyan form showed up. He actually wasn't that old, about my age. He was fighting with SS4 Evil Goku.

–

i was standing between the gate and the door at the Ola house. i had a hose that i was using to water the plants when God pulled up in His White Buick into the front driveway. i turned the valve off, put the hose in its place to make the entry way easy for Him to get in. i waved at Him while He was still parking. God had His golden sunglasses on. He decided to move into the house with me. He told me to help Him unload. He opened the trunk, it was loaded with i guess everything that He owned. The first thing i got out was a camping backpack. He told me, "Make sure to transfer all your stuff out." This had to do with digital business. He then told me, "Don't lose your guts."

These two dreams were very pivotal on my path, decision making in life. There has been this concept of starting a online public pot business, and that terrifies me. i would avoid going to jail at all cost. Wanting to not do this, but going along with God's plan, on the flipside it would be a dream venture that i'd be very passionate about. i would get to share something awesome with desperate people here in our first-world country. Also the plan would include to help those in extreme poverty, it's heartbreaking thinking about the people who have to live everyday starving and even die from not having a meal. So this business is actually perfect, it's a plan to save the world! It's also a way to educate people and enlighten them on happiness, sunshine.

NOTE: i don't sell anything illegal, my website just points others in the right direction.

So interpreting these dreams:

Cpt.Anarchy, he was a teammate in MLG Halo 2 Orlando. He actually hated me, he was very critical of my abilities, even though i played very well. In fact, Dan (a.k.a Nexus) who was our coach. At the end of all our rounds, he told me, "Justin, you literally played perfect. I didn't see you miss a shot the entire tournament." So from my understanding, Anarchy meant something about Man's opinion.

Gohan, fighting Evil Goku represents old government with a righteous appearance, yet all corrupt and slaving people from being able to live Heaven on Earth. That is a major problem, literally a

Human right that we have to use Pot as a Sacrament and enhance our lives. Finally, the deciding factor really was this Theophany of talking to God the Father directly, the Creator of the Universe. Him saying, "i'm telling you, don't lose your guts. Trust me on this, it's what i want you to do." He gave me tons of supernatural signs throughout my days to go along with that.

-

There was a family gathering at my grandparents. She lived somewhere else this time, on a farm. In the Pasture, i was on a chair that had a spring on it that i was using to go along the grasslands. One of the people there was Alexandra. Then i went up to the house to chat with relatives. When i was going to leave out the front door, Angela was there. She said, "Put on your shoes." i replied, "Watch this, i don't need them." i begun levitating.

i was flying around behind my grandparents' house. The event was a wedding ceremony. After the couple was bonded, all the guests were walking around celebrating. i was thinking about how much i hate being at social events without You physically next to me. My brother told me, "Check out all the ass that is bending over here." He was talking about looking at all these other chicks, of course i didn't agree with that. i walked away from him. i went to go lean against the pool outhouse bathroom. i was in that mood i get in, feeling unlovable. When my sister saw me like this, she was trying to touch me, i was shouldering her off. She realized how distant i am,

it's not something that's going to change. There's only one person who could fix it...She didn't quit.

## Church of Dragons

A visitor came to my house named Troy. He asked me if i was going to watch Portlandia tonight. Indeed, i did, the episode called "War Room". One of the highlights of the City of Portland is that there is a functioning Ayahuasca church there, they use it as a Sacrament. The show also reminds me my high at the Columbus house, how i was so convinced of being in Paradise that i wanted the entire world to know about it and went dancing on the streets. Afterwards, i was at the church out in Carmel, sitting on the pew on the right side watching the worship service. i noticed a girl sitting next to me, she thought i was ignoring her. She looked like a mixture of two different people, Nicole the cousin of Monica, and Jessie the niece of Gonzalo. i gave her the normal Spanish greeting that i actually don't care for, relatives kissing each other on the cheek. It's not ok with me, but it happened so it's whatever. She also had a back problem, so i did a healing miracle where i straightened out her lower spine. After that i was making my exit. The ushers had all the people sitting at the back of the church to move forward to fill in the seats in the front. They then pushed all the empty pew to the back wall of the building. As they were guiding people to the front they said, "you will believe in Jesus, there is no other way." i was also reminded of the Pot church in Hawaii, apparently there Pastor got arrested, even though he was banking on the same laws that i am. However,

from my perspective, the entire case doesn't look real to me. i hear the voice of God ringing, "Remember that those are just stories." So despite this, i'm still forced to continue forward with this idea. Either i will be allowed to grow this business with my faith being protected by the U.S. Constitution or i'm literally insane and i have a doctor's note for that.

After church, i saw some people in my yard. They were playing with dirt in the area where the garden is at my home here, however there the garden wasn't made yet, they were planting for it. Standing next to the Magnolia, Mack was talking to me. He said "I like your workspace out here. Is it true that you had a frog?" i looked up towards the Moon, i got emotional saying, "it's kind of a touchy subject." In my dream, there was a TV advertisement where the Universe was giving me a message, trying to encourage me. It said, "Jefferson", this was the name of my manager at Walmart where i invented a one of a kind joint, it's also a High School that my cousin Lizette went to where she was a cheerleader. The chant of the team mascot goes, "Dragons! Let's Gooooooo! Dragons! Let's Go Dragons!"

## Covered Ratchetness

Someone had jumped out of a plane without a parachute. I had the task to save him, someone important. i sent flying R2D2, i gave him a jetpack that he installed midair.

–

Playing a RPG with my God Dad and Shugie. He said for me not to use His character. i told Him that it was just as much my character as He thought it was His, due to me observing and creating my own perspective of consciousness. We were in a foreign country, this was happening in a tall building. After i left the game, i was going up and down stairs. There were different levels with spherical rocks i had to go around. Perhaps, they were more like marbles that were three to seven feet tall.

i got to this level where there was a party happening. My brother was there with his wife. i was doing my own thing on the sidelines when this black girl walked up to me trying to grab my dick, saying to put it in her. i didn't let her, she told me, "Oh, you have fantasies." i ended up totally rejecting her and going away into a different room. i had found a empty luxurious bedroom, there was a TV on that was a livestream cover of me. They were talking about me, my cover was John, they spoke about my loyalty to You, how i have been with the same girl for a long time. Afterwards i went into the bathroom, looked at myself in the mirror, wasn't looking to bad. i went back to where everyone else was with the appearance of a

Warlord, i had my blade. There were different people attacking, so i was slashing them. Underneath the table, there was a black cat that i stabbed right through its belly. The people were talking trash, i shouted, "i dare a mothafucka to back stab me." As i said this, there was someone who tried to attack me from behind. i ended up catching him and shattering his skull. The rest of them who doubted my perfect timing who saw it thought this was pretty unbelievable and ran off.

i was still being attacked by others when i went outside. It looked like i was in China with archaic stone bridges and temples. These were actually hidden, through my ascendant magic i was able to uncover the seven of them, which granted me powers from the ancient world. Specifically, from the Seventh One i had gained godly alertness, being aware of everything. There were mages casting spells at me while i was doing my own magic using hand symbols. i was able to foretell the different types of magic they were about to cast before they did it. There was a overhanging voice mentioning, "The Revelation of Jesus Christ, the Captain of the Heaven's Army." A Fierce Slayer, for sure. It was said of Him, "The color of His elbow isn't Yell-low, nor was it White."

-

In a math classroom, the teacher was Mrs. Mackie. Everyone was sitting in silence when i decided to take a smoke break. i sat cross-legged at the front, the room was being filled with the cloud. It didn't seem to bother anyone or distract them from the work they

were doing. The teacher told me, “ya know, Tobacco continually adds damage to your lungs, especially over the years.” She was a teacher who wasn’t in great health, who died relatively not old due to a heart attack. i answered her, “i believe in, actually i know, i have a innerhealing energy. So the approach to your logic of counting how much i smoke doesn’t apply to me.” She also asked me why i smoked, i told her how i have universal migraines that the cigarettes help ease off.

Leaving the school, i went to a amusement park. When i got there, i hopped into a canoe that went through a river with a cave passage way. On the Otherside, i found the Lord. He was telling me, “i don’t think i need to give you a personal tour of the entire park. You are pretty well acquaintated with the location.” He was goofing around, having the appearance of Donkey Kong. Going back to the center of the park via river, i had changed into Diddy Kong. There was a song playing, “Baby girl, i’d trade it all... Mia, c’mon a walk with me, take ya to places you don’t often be. Even before we hit the bedroom, i was into You” while i was yelling, “aaahhhhaahhhhaahh!” Once i arrived at my destination, i was in my human form again. My family was gathered, we were being grouped with our cousins before we got on the tram. Shugie got paired with Rachel Marrero, i said “good for him.” i was paired with Angela. She gave me a hug, then said, “i don’t know why he is mad that i was the one chosen for him. He must be confusing me to be like someone else.”

At the theme park, there were unique countries. All the couples were sent to cover different areas. Angela and i were going to where we needed to be, we had to take split paths though. i was driving on the interstate filled with sunshine. i made a stop in front of the Ola house. i parked my car where there was a fluffy baseball that was pitched on the front porch. Walking around the corner, there was a guide named Kim Garber. She told me, "i will show you the way to get there." i replied, "i'm glad that it was you." i once had a conversation with her on facebook about marriage. She asked me why my relationship status is "complicated". Anyways, the place we were going to was a Movie theater in England. i had gone up the steps into the entrance, sat down next to a group that i knew. There was a guy who wanted me to give him a handshake on my way up, however i didn't see him until after i made it to my seat. He thought i was ignoring him.

There was a few polls happening during the movie, people would vote on it, answering via tablets. The question was about the couples, "Who is stronger? The number 31." The film was playing, i was closer to the floor while Angela was closer to the top. There was a man sitting next to her, i was wondering who it was. After the movie was finished, the three of us took a hike to the city. The man had turned into My Iron Giant. We played a Volleyball match against evil monster version of Ratchet and Clank. The ball got volleyed over the net a few times back and forth, back and forth. i was able to get a powerful spike to score, i shouted, "Yeah, in your face Ratchet!"

## Solved 'Reverse Psychology' Case:

i had a Vision of a poster with heroes from the Justice League and The Avengers. At the top of it was written, "Sellmaster", implying i'd be able to reach out to a lot more people using social media.

-

After passing through La Teresita, i was in a event hall. There were two different girls that i was helping setup for their weddings. The entire time leading up their ceremony, i was being led to believe that i was going to be the Groom. i was wondering who i was going to end up with. i had even told my parents about one of them, there was hype around the other. However, once that time arrived, i was surprised that i wasn't going to be the Groom to either of them, i actually was quite hurt by this. In the aftermath, i was talking to my old friend James (a.k.a. Hulk). He was there to lift up my spirit, saying, "We have the top 4 equipment around the world." During one of the receptions, i was talking to my brother. He said, "you'll probably end up with this girl." He pointed at Isabella. i answered him, "No...she's already married to J.B." There's actually a really funny joke around this. She is from a European country where David Hasselhoff is a huge deal over there. Anyways, after i told him no, he said, "Dude there is all sorts of ass around here." Due to being hurt from those past two relationships, i was feeling like i didn't want to be with anyone at the moment. i knew i was feeling lonely. i

said, "i've been wanting to catch a good TV show anyways...get away from everyone."

i then left to go to a futuristic Blockbuster. i browsed the selection, what i found was the third series to Full Metal Alchemist that was Space Age for that universe. i got immersed into that World, i actually did end up traveling to a different planet. It had a base there, i wore a astronaut suit, the helmet was a fish bowl with a golden creature floating around. When i returned to my hometown planet, i was descending down a mountain top. Going down the stairs i tripped, the glass to the helmet shattered open.

Reviewing this dream, i understood it to be powerful reverse psychology and came to this interpretation:

"In conclusion, there isn't anyone else out there for Me, but You."

## My Favorite Gal

i was a kid talking to my youth pastor. Basically, i was confessing to him about my lust rushes, and how guilty i felt about it. Especially because i was wearing a wristband, it wasn't "WWJD" (What Would Jesus Do), but it was to that effect. i told him, "i felt so bad. After looking at this wristband, i feel like i'm going to be slayed for my sin."

–

At church, i had material that i was publishing in a video magazine. i was there to stock up the racks at the store. i went up a flight of stairs to where there was a outside balcony. i got close to this young woman, she painted nails colored maroon with golden gloss. A person nearby made a comment, "someone needs to inform Justin that he has found his home." As i continued on my path, there was a porch area where i was talking to a black guy who i was older than. He was wearing a Patriots hat, talking about how great the team is. i told him, "if they really are the best, why didn't they win the Superbowl last year?" Leaving him there, i walked back to were the young lady was next to the racks i was supposed to be stocking. My previous issue was on display. Others were commenting on it, "Justin claims that he saw a UFO." Before i was at this church we were camping at my grandparents' backyard.

–

At the restaurant called Boizao, i had parked my car next to the table. It was all clean inside, maybe a few things laying around. i was going to trash some of the other stuff, like RAW lighters. My sister said, "i can't believe you are actually throwing that out. You keep on falling asleep." i answered her, "that is actually what's happening."

–

At my house listening to music, a rapper was saying to me, "Whatcha doin' man? Tryna get away from God, man? What's up with that man? That ain't cool, man."

–

Driving through the town, i passed a hospital where i noticed my entire family was in. i had a flash déjà vu. When i went in there was a courtyard where i had gotten everyone together. My Dad said we were going to take a vacation to Brazil, we were going to have to take turns charging phones. My sister put her NASA hat on, she boldly stated, "i am not sharing my phone with anyone down there!"

## Matched Pearly Handguns

Driving, i stopped at a 7-11 since i was hungry. Walking around the store all they had was candy, not a meal i felt like would satisfy me. They also had a glass display case like you'd find in a department store where they'd sell jewelry. It was filled with different things, they had fancy lighters. i was thinking i wanted to buy You something. i then found a unique item that i really liked, it was expensive though. However, i was actually able to buy it, i had enough money on me. It was a twin pair of handguns made of pearl, it also had a pair of eyes on them.

After i left the store, i went to a plaza you were working at. i had Nikki in the car, i kinda felt like i was checking in on You like we were staking out. When You left the plaza, i said, "That's my girlfriend's car, go follow her." So we started driving on the street, yet before i started to tail You, i ended up saying, "You know, if i'm going to date this girl, i ought to be able to trust her and not have to track every little detail of what she's doing." i figured i'd talk to You later after You were finished with whatever.

i was on my way to my cousin's house when i decided to make a stop at a hacker's center. i was speaking with Leroy, who said he was going to be a partner in digital business. Then i made it to my cousin's house, Natalie and Andrew were talking on the phone. i was listening in on their conversation, they talked about different things. This went on for a while until she noticed. She said, "you

don't have to overhear what we are saying, we are just a normal couple talking about what we do." There were a bunch of people at their house. Then You showed up, You were quite tiny and i'm tall. You leaned into me, gently whispering, "yeah...i know." Your appearance begun to change into a human kitten. i was hugging You, looking into your eyes, having the tiniest beady pupils, your iris in full bloom.

-

We were on a bus, there were flight attendants selling this game. i wanted to buy it, but only had \$20 dollars on me. Someone loaned me \$54 dollars so i could get it. Then on the greyhound we had on private cabinet where i was slamming your chest, "AhhUhhhUhhh!"

## **AHHH screamer to #live for.**

i was given a receipt after the cat encounter. It looked like a fortune cookie that had a address on it, 311 Main St. That number references the Odes of Solomon and a skinny dipping citation.

–

Going through a McDonald's drive-thru getting a meal. i was picking up my order walking through, i wasn't in a car.

–

We were in our bedroom waking up for the day, getting ready. You had this recording on your phone between You and one of your girl friends. i told you to keep on recording to the beginning of this conversation. Ya said to her, “AAAHHHHHHH, AHHHHHHHHH, i'm like AHHHHHHHHH, AHHHHHHH, JUSTIN I LOVE YOU!” You then told her, “Yeah, i scream at him while jacking off, yet sometimes it's like he doesn't hear me.” After it stopped, i looked to see what you were doing. You were ironing clothes. i said, “Play it again.” You went to your phone again, it was on top of a dresser. i then hugged You from behind when You weren't looking...we were standing in front of a mirror.

## Sellout Cliffjumper @grandcanyon

At my grandparents', Angela was there in the front room watching TV, except the characters were not stuck in the TV box, they were actually in the house. There was this scandal that had to do with my Aunt Zerelda, Shugie was talking to Steven saying he couldn't go to the wedding because on a mission helping kids in Ethiopia (Acts transportation miracle) and India. John Crowder was there, he said, "Follow me and you will have eyes like mine." Then Jennifer Anniston kicked someone in the back, saying, "you are a piece of crap."

The scene changed. The scandal had to do with a Pastor running a organization, it looked like indoor mechanical hydroponics, where basically the administration had people since they were babies, and once they grew up they still had the souls of babies with adult bodies that were really weak. In this building that they were in, they were trying to weave threads to the Pot Sacrament at the center. After all those years they weren't able to grow even one plant. i was then moving people in and out of the sunlight, so they could understand the impact the Sun makes on them physically and spiritually. This was under clear skies and also under screens. i played animation for them in a room with the lights off. In this anime there was a scene where the Sun passed, even just from the artwork of it there was a noticeably effect on the feeling of wellbeing. i said, "See how powerful the Sun is?" There was a member of Lighthouse asking me to teach him how to do magic,

how to do some of the things i'm able that i did. i gave a lesson on the beach.

–

There was old survival house elevated into the air, built several decades ago. After a catastrophe, people were flocking to these safehouses. i went into one where i met Luke Skywalker.

–

At my grandmother's place, she was standing at the front entry way. It was nighttime outside. She was filled with fear because there was a black guy in the yard selling stuff. So she was flicking the lamps at the door on and off, it had to do with Spanish tradition. i told her, "Stop doing that. i will go out there to talk to him, there isn't anything to be afraid of."

–

Sonic had jumped off the side of a cliff in the Grand Canyon. Before he hit the ground to splatter to his death, Miles Tails flew down and caught him in time. He took the hedgehog back up to the top, the rest of team made sure he was ok.

## Made It Safely to My Side

On a railroad track, there was a huge gap between you and me like a valley. There was a wobbly bridge made of wooden two planks that connecting the top. You were riding the train to my side, however the bridge collapsing, it couldn't support all the weight due to it not having pillars under it to handle the load of cargo. In the middle there two giant cyclopes that had whips lashing at the locomotive. You had gotten passed those monsters without being damaged. The train was carrying a large tank of propane, this actually fell off along with the engine as the bridge collapse. Yet you got close enough to make the jump safely to my side.

## Raising The Nation

At my grandparents', i was selling large chunks of pot to people i don't know. They were out to spread it amongst the community. This with happening while i was fighting a Sith with a double-edged lightsaber near the pool bathroom outhouse. There was a area with a bunch of roaches, my cousin Rachel had sprayed them saying, "That takes care of the problem." Her brother Manny said, "i can see from up here that it hasn't fixed the issue."

–

At La Teresita, i was on my out through the front entrance, except the exit was on the otherside of the ATM through the bar area. A older spanish guy was speaking with me. i was wearing black

framed glasses that fell to the floor. He almost stepped on them. i told him, "i swear i will kill you if you break my glasses. Do not step down!" However, his heel did start to press down on them. i heard a clicking noise like they were going to break. i picked them, went out the door, and i noticed that they were bent. i was really pissed off, kicking the ground while cursing. He walked out saying, "you do know i'm your friend, right?"

-

In a City, it seemed like the slums area. There was another side to the City where the Rich lived, a lot more luxurious. From the slums i was able to toss grenades to that side like in Halo to launch weapons to myself. i obtained different items to make progress to society. i even got priveledged access to a club on the Otherside. i went in there, Drake was rapping. We moved the party amongst the slum streets. There was crowd running on the bottom while there were others on the rooftops throwing LSD bombs at them.

-

In another City that had old architecture, there were zombies that were out attacking me. i had explosives that would send a pulse through a area like a shockwave that would change them from being zombies into normal humans, it gave them color. i was taken to the center of the City where the black villain from Push (also in Blood Diamonds) was the leader. He had me on trial, there was monolith courtyard. At the center of the monolith there was a unexplored

hole that none of the leaders knew where it went. However, i knew where it went. He told me to go down there. i told him i wasn't going to do that since it leads to Hell. "i'm not doing that again." The zombies were still attacking me. My demolition gear wasn't working on them. i had You on the phone, "Go into the Compost room, you'll be safe in there no matter what."

## **"Will You Move in with Me?"**

Going down the bleachers of a Stadium looking for my seat. i had a seat reserved for me right at the front. It was a baseball game and concert. A large crowd gathered for the event. After a few innings i had to go to the bathroom, so i was walking around looking for where i could go. However, all the bathrooms were out in open public space. i had to pee, yet i decided to hold it until i could find where i could go privately.

–

There was a group of explorers who had taken sail off of a dock. They went to a island where there was a cavern of old ruins. The sacred treasure at the center of this cavern was a sort of archaic baseball. i grabbed the sphere and the traps were set off. When i got out of the treasure room with the prize there was a armored dog that came alive and took a bite out of the baseball leaving its teethmarks on it. It was still completely intact, so when i was making my escape, i said, "This will still do. i guess it adds to the adventure. At least i got to make it out alive."

i then woke up in our bed, You were next to me. i still had my eyes closed when i told you, "Turn on the TV. There is this Scooby Doo movie i was watching in my dreams that's going to continue on the television." On the TV, there was a school council and politicians talking about random things. i thought, "Why the heck would i be watching this while i'm laying in bed with my wife. It's too close to have others around." We went to the shower where there was another old model TV set that was on, when i realized this i turned it off. i said, "Why the heck would i have this on, it shows other people while i'm here naked in the shower." When i turned to the right, there was yet another TV on. This one had on it a couple ladies from the Victorian culture. i could tell it was a live stream because they were directly making comments on me. They said, "He has figured us out." i knew they were watching me.

i then woke up again. This time i was somewhere else. There was a girl, we were talking while on the floor. She was using a machine to pass messages to me in my dreams. In other words, she was actually able to choose and input different encounters, environments, or anything that i'd experience while dreaming. i was utterly blown away by the technology. The top drawer of her dresser was open. She pulled out the RPG Xenogears, handing it to me. She said, "My little brother played it, not getting very far. He said he didn't like it." i answered her, "He must've not played through the whole thing." i was looking at the game, on the backside it said there were five disc. On the first one it had a purple ring indicating

it had a demo on it. Then looking at front it had the artwork. On the top right, there was a portrait of a greyed out face that looked like a older version of myself, it also looked like God. His expression looked like He wasn't feeling very well, also the casing was also cracked, which ran down over His face. i placed the game back down where i first saw it.

The girl said, "Let's go." She then asked me, "So what was the last thing you remember dreaming about." i said, "Miki and i were kissing. She is so awesome, i can't stop thinking about my Gal." i paused, wondering, "Who is this girl i'm talking to me anyways that i'm sharing private matters between me and my wife." i found out that this girl was your younger sister and we were actually at your house. You were there, along with your Dad. He asked me where i worked at. You answered him, "He sells vacuum cleaners." He then walked the doorway that i thought went to the pool deck behind the house. He said, "i want to talk to you." i thought this had to do with my job, i felt that perhaps he wasn't impressed with my job. i said, "i literally met..." Again i paused, i was going to tell him about my Theophany to defend myself, not feel ashamed, i thought, "perhaps i always spoil the best news by sharing it too soon." Anyways, we went through the doorway and it actually didn't go outside. It was a passage way to a studio living space. It had its own bedroom and kitchen away from the rest of the house. In the kitchen there was another TV on, except it wasn't horizontal, it was vertical and just blaring static out of it. He ended up surprising me, not trying to

lecture me on life at all. He said, "We already made our decision. We are going to let you stay. In fact, that's why we have this side of the house built. We were expecting your arrival and made accommodations for you and my daughter."

## **\*Watching You Get Undressed\***

Driving my car northward on the interstate, a message showed up on my screen console saying to press the standard drive button. This changed the transmission into manual tiptronic, i was in seventh gear. i exited the interstate and got caught at a red light. As soon as it gave the go i immediately noticed how fast my whip took off the line in first gear. The odometer was at 222 miles and the speedometer at 38 mph. Speeding along i crossed another street light, it was green for me to go straight through it. However, when i was at the middle of the intersection there were two cars that both ran their light from the left and right side. i said, "Shit!" i managed to make it through ok. i pulled into a gas station next to one of the pumps. For some reason, once i pulled into the lot my infinity changed into a Lincoln Navigator. i got out, about to pay for the fuel until there was another car that was full of a black family. i noticed they had a baby seat in their car. The Father was talking to me. i asked him, "Did you see the accident i almost got in?" He said, "Yeah, i saw that. You certainly had the right of way, the wreck wouldn't have been your fault." When i turned around the Navigator was gone, i didn't know what happened to it.

–

i went to the infinity dealership showroom. One of my old managers was on the sales floor being very stern with me. She said, “What are you doing here? Why aren’t you in your work clothes?” i replied, “i don’t work here anymore. i’m actually here to buy a new car.” i was going to buy it cash for \$60,000 dollars. i didn’t end up getting the car due to my conflict with their sales person. i went back home where something significant happened. i resurrected my old Chinese Pug, Ginger.

–

You had gotten a gig for work in the NorthWest part of the States. It could’ve been Seattle, perhaps somewhere else. We were on a call when You were telling me about this. i told you i was going to meet you there. For one, since you know how i am, i like to stay close. Also because i knew there would be other guys there and i’m protective. i knew none of them would have good intentions towards you...i wanted You to be aware of that. And “Damn”, i can’t blame them. Anyways, i knew they wouldn’t really be a problem. After filming there, we had planned to make a road trip back home. There were different places we stopped at, one of them was a Mansion that had unique Dragon structure interweaved throughout the estate. Before the end of our trip, we were alone in a room where i watched You get undressed out of all your clothes and leggings.

–

Talking to Nikki, she wanted me to go work for her in Tampa. i told her i wasn't going to do that. My Mom asked me, "Why aren't you going to take the job? She's offering to pay you \$500 dollars a month." Then she walked outside where there was a crowd of people. i went out there intentionally being very loud, "i don't care if they offered to pay me \$1,000,000 dollars a month. i'm not going to work underground and lose my time in the Sunlight. It wouldn't be worth it." She asked me why i making a big scene about this. i said, "Whether they are going to listen or not, i feel responsible for letting them know the Way."

-

On the pool deck talking to my Dad. i told him, "Go inside. Jesus is going to have a conversation with you concerning me. Let me know His answer." So he went inside, after a while he was talking to me again. He said, "Jesus wanted to give you this Oil&Water."

-

i had woken up in a room. i turned on the TV, selected a movie after reading the description. This was on demand, there was user interface. It went through some advertisements, one of the things it showed was a screen full of brands. After the ads, it started playing something i didn't select. It was a episode of Family Guy, Peter and Stewie were being idiots. The TV then went to another ad, it was a beer commercial featuring a Asian-American guy on the beach. i understood i was being monitored, i could hear them talking about

how they were amazed i could pick up on the subliminals.  
Afterwards, i was soaring through the bright sky flying.

–

Danny and his friends had rented a cabin. i had gone with my parents to go join them. i didn't know we were going to be staying for several days, so when we got out there i was upset that i wasn't better prepared. i only had one set of clothes, the ones i was already wearing. i was extra upset about this because i didn't bring my cannabis with me.

# Chapter 3

## Ice Screaming&Slobbering Concession Stand

So i asked how long we were going to be staying. They said, “Three days, the rental is already halfway over.” My brother telling me, “Yeah, this trip out here was just supposed to be a thing where the guys were going to hang out and play videogames. But the girls decided to come along anyways.” i scouted out the area, there was this black dude. i could tell he was getting high, so i was trying to convert him, “i’m telling you if you just sit in the Sunlight and look at it, you’d feel a million times better.” He started walking and i was following, continuing to tell him, “you need to get in the light!” We ended up passing through what looked like a conference room for MLG Atlanta. There were a bunch of people there, i specifically remember a girl that looked miserably tired. She was with her blanket at the edge of the building catching up on some rest. We made our way around, i was again where my family was at. i was keeping my distance, as you know i hate being at these events without You around. Then Yenly noticed my behavior of being antisocial, she knew what the issue was. She got close to where i was standing, affirmed me, and encouraged me saying, “Miki”.

–

At a concession stand in a mall hotel lobby, deciding what dessert i was going to buy. They specialized in ice cream. There was Pecan on

the selection, they also had strawberry shortcake. While making my decision, there was a dog on a leash. She pulled me over to a table and hopped on top of it. There were a stack of newspapers, she got five of them, bouncing it on top of her head, then threw them on the ground. She got her nose close to one of the headlines. i was certain these were references to myself. This particular article she pointed out to me was something funny about the female president. i busted out laughing because i had my assurance that i was getting fucked.

## **Sensual Psychichism**

Talking to my brother Danny outside. i was more like doing my own thing, playing music on my phone and reading something. It said to me, "It's obvious you are masturbating in your own mind." i gave him the answer, "There is nothing wrong about thinking about Sex." He said, "There is a difference between the two." i said, "i know. i do actually get it every day in my dreams&visions." i was then standing on the compost ledge where there was a psychic aura, i gave a nod to the sunset that was going over the lake. i said, "There is a reason why i'm constantly talking about the Sunlight." Our conversation finished. i heard a voice saying, "you have to clear out the idols." i hate that word, masturbation. Unless we are making a joke directly between me and You. It has such a negative connotation to it. Everyone needs to be loved. And that word insinuates that the time of intimacy is being done alone. i don't believe that is accurate, i don't believe that is real. i strongly believe that no matter what it is

always contact with the person's soulmate, even if you don't know who that person is yet,

...on the journey to being united with your spouse.

## **Happily Tied Down To The Most Amazing Wife A Man Could Ever Wish For.**

Roaming around a futuristic City, a elite who governed and pulled the strings to the society had approached me. We had a conversation, then he took me to a Amcott. Reminds me of a couple funny moments. One would be Sharon, another would be working Solavei. It was a Phone MLM that we made a video at a gas station throwing money at the camera. Anyways, we had got in the store, it looked like a mail delivery/room inventory for substances. Then Nancy Conwell was managing the operations. i could think of a lot of reasons why it was her. There was one time that we were talking, basically she asked me if i thought substances were necessary to have contact with the Holy Ghost, even though i was already a major advocate of Cannabis. Another reason is once i was speaking with her lawyer husband who told me, "My wife knows my face better than myself. She gets to look at me more than i see with my own eyes." So i was there to make another pickup of some Pot, it was actually regulated. She said, "you were just in here the other day." The reason the elite took me in there was to give me a license to have as much of whatever substance i wanted released to me and

distribute it as i saw fit. i was given a envelope with a scan bar in the top right corner.

–

i went into a private Theater, i had the place all to myself. Once it begun, You had surprised me. You were on screen talking to me through a livestream. You waved at me, showing off the ring that i gave You.

## **Kill Spectacular**

On the planet fighting off infected humans. They were kinda like zombies. In the midst of the place, their leader showed up...it was kid Harry Potter and he was evil. Probably around 14 years old. He did some magic, casted a few spells to have his army make different attacks. He flew up a fortress that was floating in the air, orbiting the Earth, similar to the one at the end of Tales of Phantasia. Along the surface of this fortress there were demons roaming around, a lot of them decapitated, their skulls still talking. Reminded me of the Hell in What Dreams May Come True. i actually didn't have any problems with them up there, i was able to complete my mission without being harmed by any of the wickedness that was crawling around.

–

At a restaurant, having dinner with my family. After we left, You were in the car with my parents and i had my car. i said, "You could

ride with me, we're going to the same destination." i envisioned we would be sharing the driver seat of the infinity. However, You were already buckled in, so You just stayed in their car. i ended up making a pit stop at the park, when i got there i fell asleep. i found myself at the beginning of a team slayer match on Halo's Midship. As soon as it started i had a really good roll going on, sprees, multikills, and a rampage. Some of the opponents were Area 51 aliens, there was another creature out of Hades. i was destroying all of them. When i woke up i was smooching on Pillow-You at my grandparents' house. My old friend Nathan Kyle was there, he was joking around. He laughed and said, "Looks like someone has trouble letting go. He can't stop kissing on his girl." While i was kissing on You, still waking up i said, "Kill Spectacular."

Then we were in the dining room, he told me to follow him around. We went into the other TV room up the step. i saw what was broadcasting, it was in Raymond James Stadium, the Bucs were on the field for practice. As they were running a play, i know i caught a glimpse of You. Running during the scrimmage, your hair was fluttering. i double checked, on my second look, this time in the same jersey it was a new recruit they had gotten. A gingerhead, it had my first name on the jersey, Justin. A lot of hype around him, a big star to the team. i thought, "i hope she is on my team, everytime she sees this guy's name i'm sure she thinks of me."

Anyways, so Nate and i were walking around and he said, "i didn't know how else to tell you this." i had forgotten that he had followed

me on twitter the other day before he called me. i guess i avoided that conversation unintentionally. When he got into the office, i had a cigarillo in my hand, i said, "i have to go put this back where it belongs." The two of us split ways. He had left, i was still thinking about seeing You in the Buccaneers uniform. i went into my grandparents' room, i notice my hair was messy at the moment. Then once i had walked out of the room into that middle hall where the tall mirror is, as soon as i stepped out and looked at myself, my hair was gold like a super saiyan.

-

i was in front of your house leaning against my car as i waited for You to get home. You pulled up, parked your car. As soon as You out You ran to me and gave me a hug. You were really excited, clinging onto me on the entire way in. You opened up the door. Living at your parents, your Mom was there. However we walked right passed her, straight into your bedroom and cuddling up on the mattress. While i had you in my embrace, You turned into a cat, then into a blue puppy. You had these different vibes You were giving off. Then You turned into the cat again, being fiesty, left a scratch on my face and bite prints all over my body. Your teeth got into me so deep i was even making weird noises "hhhuhhh" on the physical side while still dreaming. Proof of our contact.

## Lit Meadow Smoochers

On a road trip, i found a meadow in the middle of the day. i parked the truck, laying out on the grass, absorbing the sunlight, tugging along. i then started levitating and floated up to a highland that i was hanging onto. Afterwards at my grandparents' house, my sister and i were kissing. My family pulled me aside, we were all seated around the table. They were talking about all sorts of negative things. i was basically trying to share with them to give them better mindsets. They all started lashing out at me. One of the things was about Iran, they said, "What about all the trouble that's happening over there?" i said, "it's all irrelevant to us anyways." They continued, "What about the oil prices and how that affects our gas?" i answered them, "It's out of your control anyways. There is no sense in troubling your mind with that sort of information." There was a bunch of arguing amongst themselves that i didn't want to be a part of. When we were kissing earlier in the dream, smooching on the lits. We had the cardboard notepad i have in my car, we had a makeout connection through it. You were chomping on oneside and i was on the other, making eye contact.

Dark. Teen Seers. Exit. Shoot To Kill.

## Company Pamphlet Starter Kit

A party for a business conference as happening upstairs at La Teresita. A ton of people were gathered for the event. We were sitting at the table we RSVP'ed at. The Company was giving a presentation, it was a Spiritual MLM. They passed out pamphlets to everyone. As i looked through it, it had statistic for the UDV Brazilian Church. No one else knew what it was except for myself. i looked at the back of the pamphlet being fully taken into the artwork. Shenron, the massive dragon in thundering skies; it was as if i ha summoned Him.

After witnessing the Dragon, i was in the banquet hall again. There were movie producers and CEOs giving their success stories with the Company. The crowd was ecstatic about the opportunity. My brother was there, he pulled the stack of cash out of the ATM saying, "I have invested a lot more into other things. This seems way better than anything else I have seen. I'm going to use this money to get a bunch of people signed up." He walked out to the "C" balcony. Meanwhile, i was caught up in the crowd. In the center of the room, there was a black girl, she was using a camera of advanced technology. It looked like a colorful crystal mandala. i asked her if she liked her job. She said, "I only picked it up about eight weeks ago. However, I have already become a giant in the Company.

i bumped into a different kid. He told me about his infatuation with a girl named Kate. He had his phone to take a picture in the hall

while pointing her out. She looked like another face in the sea of people. i took a quick glance to see if it was the same Kate that i used to know. Right after i thought, "i don't really care that much if it's her or not." While i was still walking to the "C" balcony where my brother was at when i passed another girl, Jennifer, yet another old crush i don't care about. So i made it outside to talk to Dan.

Basically he was just tossing the cash, people ran wild for it. i had picked up a twenty that the wind carried to the bottom of the stairs next to the fountain. When i went back up, there were a bunch of one dollar bills on each step. i said to myself, "i shouldn't have to be going out to scrape for dollars."

All of the sudden from the inner staircase, there was a shooting. Everyone was terrified. i had jumped through the window, breaking the glass on the Westside of the building. i landed on the ledge, then down to the hedges. It was nighttime. We were all scrambling to get away from the massacre that was happening. While running up one of the streets, i was thinking, "i can't really think of anywhere safer than my grandparents' house on this side of town." So that was the direction i was taking. Next to me was Tom Hanks blended with Hank Furr from Lighthouse church. He kept up a good pace. i was surprised he was in good health despite his old age. There was this other kid i sprinted passed, named Knills, that i went to school with. We ended up taking refuge at a fort in Al Lopez park. A lot of the same people from the banquet hall made it here. There were a few demonic monsters and a lot of us there. i was going to

directly battle those demons, yet i decided not to because it would've made me stand out, making me the major target. After the way seemed clear, i went to the banquet hall. The conference actually continued. i was required to move from the "A" room to the "C" room, however i had to walk down and around the stairs. When i got to the front lobby, i ended up getting in a fight with someone. This guy had picked me up behind the register counter. i was trying to choke the guy to death while praying in tongues until i realized he wasn't trying fighting back. So i let go and he put me down. i asked him, "Why?" He answered, "i am a broken man." i was able to sympathize with him. He then told me, "I'm the one who gave you the Root." i replied, "No, i'm the One who created it." There were others waiting to be seated at their table who overheard our conversation. They said, "Amen, God is the One who created Ayahuasca."

## PDAppreciation

At La Teresita in the front lobby. The Public Display of Affection was at a high level while we were working there. We did this as often as we could, having meals together and whatever else. We had business promo cards that You were passing out to the people as they left. i was going back and forth between Max's Place and the Dining Hall. Jesse Wallace was working the register. i overheard her talking bad about me behind my back. She said, "He looks like he is drunk and wanders around aimlessly." She saw me take multiple trips between the areas. i got really mad and broke the screen on the register. We ended up leaving our job at the restaurant.

i was in a vehicle with Marlene and Shugie. We were driving the Gulf waters. He said that there were three bridges and we were going to take the middle one. We made a stop at my home. My neighbor Patty asked me if i had fed the rabbits yet. i told her, "i was going to get that done, however you were here early so i knew you would want to feed them yourself." When we left my home, we made it to a pier where we saw a girl's car being towed to shore via tugboat. There was a crash landing her car had sunk to deep waters. i swam out there to help get the car hooked up to the tugboat. My old coworker Jeanie said she was glad we were able to get it in. She said, "i thought y'all were going to be stuck at Bennigans for the rest of your lives."

-

We had gone to a Carnival with my parents, my brother Dan and his wife Yenly. The dream begun just as we were leaving the carnival. There was a R.V. that we all had gotten into. While driving on the interstate, we said, "We forgot to buy ice cream before we left." There was actually a ice cream truck next to us on the road. We pulled over, got our dessert, then continued driving the R.V.

Going through Tampa's Seminole Heights area, there was a guy on the side of the street promoting a product. He had a banner for his company on a building that he was standing in front of. The product was a really slick professional packaging of Pot. i took a look at the banner, it was actually a Cannabis MLM. He had his phone number on there, the area code was 814 (One Realm higher than Tampa). This obviously caught my attention. i was surprised that it was in fact legal what he was doing right here on the street, here in Florida having no problems with Law Enforcement. My Dad asked me if i caught the information. i replied, "i saw the name of the owner on the banner. Matthew Michaels."

We parked at my grandparents', we were just hanging out. You were invisible, but it was nice to have You close to me while around my family. Also, observing what the other couples were doing makes it easy to appreciate the passionate connection we have. Not everyone has that...and yet we do.

## Stove Talks

i was in the streets of the City. i had found a spot if felt was the only private place for me to watch the sunset and at the right angle. The seat was in the shape of a egg oval prism. It was like a water bubble, i had gotten inside of it naked where i was having sex, being touched by your Light. i had plenty of time and space to myself...ourself.

We did this until there was a cop car that parked not too close. The policeman was a elder dude. He kept his distance, he didn't really look at me. i thought i was going to get in trouble since it was still in public. He said, "i'm not here to give you any problems." After he left there were others in the neighbor who had walked passed us. i tried to cover myself, some of them were angry with me. i ended up running away so they wouldn't hurt me. They had that intention. Running, i had gone through a Walmart. Everyone there was part of a setup to talk to me one way or another. It was kinda like in the Truman Show where he notices people walking around the same block. i didn't pay too much mind to this. Then i was home. i walked up the steps to talk to my Dad. i had a clear sky blue cup in my hand with THC liquid in it, maybe only a ounce. i told him, "it's just like drinking a beer. There is nothing morally wrong'bout it. It just gives a different type of intoxication." i took a sip at the top of the staircase, went back downstairs, then outside where the attackers were at first. This time, the same people who were angry with me were now being really nice. Everything changed, it was the same

place yet their attitudes were completely different. It was a replay of the same scene where the THC shifted the universe.

i was then on national television being interviewed by someone who was a mix between Jimmy Fallon and Pharell. He said, "i could only imagine that you making to love to your wife in public must be part of your preaching, is that right?" i replied, "i guess the best answer would be...i don't think about others while we are there."

–

Competing on a Unreal Championship map. Making slays with a purple rail gun, getting rocket kills up against the wall, splash damage. After getting out of the Arena, as i was celebrating my victory there was a Angel–Messenger that appeared to me. He said, "i have been sent to you to let you know who you are." He opened up a comic book, it was deep into the future of Gotham City. God was playing the Joker. The Angel was showing me the story of the Joker's highest ally. Basically, He created this person with all the most advanced technology. After having this very elaborate explanation of who my character was presented to me, i told the Angel, "i feel really Lucky; to be the One who was specifically chosen. "

–

College dorm rooms in a MegaMansion. There was a inner circle where we played a game to pulled the strings at the University. Not everyone was allowed to play it, it was invitational–only. There was a

party happening, i saw You through a window. It was apart of the design inside the house. The window was as large as a wall. On the otherside of it, You were standing at the first step of a staircase within the grandball room. Crazy Attraction.

The building had very high ceilings, it had the circular top of a Cathedral. The stainglass windows had coverart for movies. One of them was specified was a horror film, Satan had shattered through it as a She-Devil. There was a conversation i had with my sister next to a stove. She said, "i thought we were going to be able to save this generation...until i saw Watson give it to you."

–

Kitten Wrestle Sessions

–

## **Trust is Better Than Nothing.**

So i could tell You the details of what happened in today's dream, however i'm not going to, because i would rather have You trust me between me and that other girl mentioned at the dinner table. If You want to ask me the details of what happened, You can do that in person and i will tell You. You will realized how silly it is to get hung up on this one because it actually ended with a sign and thing between me and You.

## **Shallowlujah**

At a lake in Minnesota, there were horses in the water. One of them got in the shallow area, her neck was extending out of the water. It was Liberty, except she didn't have her Dark color. She looked more like light-sand. i said hi and i was petting her, she grew friendly. There was construction going on. There were tall trees that i called spears that were being planted into this pond. It was a peaceful area, the place had the right atmosphere.

## **“Sharing The Bedroom”**

At the Ola house, Shugie was staying there. As i was leaving i asked my parents, “Why is he staying over? Why doesn't he want to leave?” They answered me, “He said he was going to stay in to cry because his mom died and he needs time to mourn his loss.” Out on my own path, i had left my family behind me. i was exploring the World, it seemed like a RPG. i traveled on a boat with a map that lead me to different places with items to pick up. i was able to find what i was looking for in the World. This actually happened quite quickly, a lot sooner than what the Developers had intended. This happened because i was given special privileges, to have the boat and get to all the treasures early on. It wasn't designed for a individual to have that means of transportation until later on.

Anyways, i had gone around the World and collected these rarity items. During one of the trips, there was a blip with the name “X dates”. So i walked up to where the blip was indicated with Jesus as

my brother. He said, "I hate how Bryan exaggerates this." His business partner was being obnoxious with gay jokes, being really terrible for no reason. Once we made it up to the blip, the scene changed to where i saw one of my ex-girlfriends driving, she had her vehicle full of people. Jennifer Anniston was one of them. i didn't know where they were going, nor did i care.

The scene closed and i was back to where i was, except no one was close at the moment. i saw a hat on a shoreline at the beach. i walked up to it, picked it up. It was the color Red with the word "triggers" on it. i held on to it, deciding to keep this hat. i walked into the water, being covered with ocean salt. i looked off into the distance toward the horizon where there was a full moon hovering above it. The horizon was opening like a eyelid to give more exposure. This was a pretty cool effect.

i then went to two different places. At my grandparents' i was talking to Steven next to the table. He said, "I would be happy if i just had someone to be with." Then at a bar that was like a antique shop, my sister met me. She REALLY wanted to give it to me.

–

Laying in our bed, when i woke up i noticed the curtain open behind the headboard and the right window was open. i thought, "Someone must have been in here while i was sleeping. i wonder who that could've been?" i then looked at my side, there on the mattress was

our special gray, red, & gold lighter that we popped a last spark with.

## Synchronoum SephirotâHome

At a Dark Carnival, there was on attraction ride that was like Tidal Wave at Busch Gardens. People stand off to the side to watch the boat's major drop that creates wave ripples, soak splashing everyone with water. So we were off to this side. There was a fiery smoke pit, the cloud was filling the atmosphere. There was a Structure that would shoot straight up from a flatland where a mountain would elevate. The Structure would do this in a manner of Wonder. i had You on my lap, when it would hit its peak You'd jump screaming, "Yesssssss!" i was admiring You.

At the top of this mountain there was a house made of wood. It looked according to a design that i saw in Heaven. It was the first time i took the Ayahuasca brew containing 30 grams of Acacia using low doses of Syrian Rue, maybe a gram or two. i certainly would strongly recommend not to try doing this. i had visions of Spaceships and Kabbalistic artwork. Up there i was walking through what i would call energy realms where there was a humble little house with lively vibes. i had made a note about this specific place calling it the SephirotâHome (see Millenium{Reign}Kingdom). When i woke up there was the obvious corellation between my vision and this dream, and also the Tabernacle/Temple. The Scriptures say, "As you saw the pattern in Heaven, create it on Earth following My

specific measurements.” So after we visited the attraction, we were hugging and kissing, i was holding You, taking You everywhere.

We ended up going through a apartment complex similar to the end of the first Matrix. Invited in through the door, Neo was bending time saying he would teach us real magic. He was also a cop who worked on the frontlines of whatever case. He told me, “I’m going to let you join the fire department.” i clarified with him the meaning of this. Basically, he said i was hired to have the same job i wrote about in the description of working at Disney (also in M{R}K). So i was excited about it. i also told him he had to speak to me in plain terms and not to loop around because i can confuse words too easily.

He then left. The middle room was completely without lights, so i opened the door to the next room. i said, “Hello, Hello. Is anyone in here?” It seemed vacant. i noticed the front door was closing along with the last bit of light as it shut. i hurried out, i didn’t get trapped in utter darkness. Throughout this time i was still holding You. i was looking to see where the guy went to find out what i was supposed to do next. i knocked on the neighbor’s door who was his assistant. When he opened the door i saw all sorts of psychedelic items and icons inside the room. We didn’t chat for very long. i had let You down for a minute. You were laid out on the floor where You turned into a Dark Mage. When i picked You up again, You turned into a black cat with your claw latched onto my butt, so i was screaming. i had a good hold on your hair that i was tugging on. We spiraled off

the side of the balcony, falling down several levels, yelling “Ahhhhh!  
AhhAwwAhh!”

## **“Congratulations Mom&Dad!”**

We went on vacation with my family to a beach condo. We got all our stuff and once we settled in, i went to the couch where i fell asleep. After a nap, i was in a state of being awake&dreaming. i could hear people chattering, “Justin is having a hard time breathing.” i then got up, still there in the condo. My brother and someone else were sitting on the couch. i was trying to ask for some help because i was freaking out. i knew i had been through this before. i wanted to get a smoke, knowing it would help. However, the kids and my grandmother were around, i couldn’t find my own space to do that.

i was then in a parking lot further along the road. i roamed around trying to wave down cars that were passing, trying to get some freaking help since i was dying. i was on the point of seriously considering to see a doctor or rushed to emergency to see if there was any kind of breathing treatment that they could give me. Finally, there was a old beat up station wagon that Albert was driving, he had some thugs sitting in the backseat. He seemed reluctant to give me a lift. i told him, “Just take me to the condo, it’s only a couple blocks.” He agreed to do that much. As we were driving, i looked at my throat in the mirror, it looked very swollen. i was even having trouble talking. When i looked over, Albert had turned into this guy who was in the movie Allegiant, the one at the top of the company

who purified the star actress and gave her the pure wrist implant. He said, "What could i do for you?" Here i am choking to death, i said, "while i could use some help...", these were basically my last words, "i could really use a woman right now." He busted out laughing.

i got dropped off at the condo. When i got in, the owners of Blast From The Past were on a computer. They were launching a new endeavor for their business on the internet. Right when i got there, i felt like my heavy breathing was like intercession. By going through this, i had aligned the Universe in the right way. Once i got there, it triggered the switch, flipping it on to launch the new project. As soon as it turned on the sales were flooding in. It had a social platform where people were posting statuses and pictures circling this project. It was in a currency similar to Bitcoin, yet still unique. i was watching the sales total at the top of the website. Within minutes it went to over 1.3 million dollars, it was so fast. i was wondering what the product was. He had opened up a cabinet, i said, "it's empty." i looked over to his wife, she said, "How many of these are we going to need to fill the order?"

Afterwards, i walked over to where You were. You were talking to a friend. There was a lady named Nancy, who used to work at La Teresita. She said to me, "Don't make the same mistake i did." i continued along, i overheard what You said to this friend, "i'm not cheating on him." i grabbed your hand, we went to the counter of the kitchen. You had just gone through delivery to give birth to our

child. Officially makes You, Mother, and i, Father. We picked up our newborn kid and walked into our bedroom. This had two parallels. In one, it had two mattresses with only a nightstand in between them. i layed down on one and You on the other. You were looking kinda lonely, yet You were only a couple feet close to reach out where i could touch your face and rub my hands all over your body. In the other parallel, we were laying together in the same bed, holding our babe. i was rubbing on your post-pregnant belly.

## **Innocence Baptism**

Roaming around a city, a unknown one, i didn't know where i was at. i found a spaceship that was a landed saucer. i had got into one of the seats holding a DMT vape pen. i gave it a few pulls, it had a white LED light that would flash on while inhaling. i hit it enough to know that i had taken a large dose. For some reason i felt like it wasn't working. There was a Pastor that showed up out of nowhere, he tapped on my shoulder...i thought this was the encounter effects. He pointed me in the direction i was supposed to go. So i walked there, i ended up in a library. i roamed around the shelves, briefly scanning over the different sections and titles until i saw a holographic red arrow that appeared in front of me. It was pointing at a specific book. Out of the thousands, countless books that were there to pick up, this was the one i was led to. It had nothing on its outer appearance to grab my attention than any of the other books besides this sign that pointed me to it. So i got it, looking at the front cover of it, the title was called "How to be a Daddy." It had

cartoon artwork on the front of it with a man who was clothed inside of a bathtub full of water. His kids were all around making a mess, yet it seemed like he had it all under control.

–

Me and You were two little kids, the age of seven. We were in a bathroom with God, we may have been even younger. So Pops turned on the sink, got soapy bubbles all over His hands. He looked down at us, opening up His hands, inviting us to let Him make us “clean”. You went first and then looked at me saying, “Just...go ahead.” My hands were joined with yours, God securing us together. Behold, we were made clean!

## Ughhhly, but #fuckable

On a beach with Angela and Christina. They were in their swimsuits, no one bothered us. We were sitting close to the waves, i was going through phone notifications. It landed me through pictures of Kate and her boyfriend. i said to myself, "i don't even know why i'm looking at this. Good for her. i don't care for her like that anymore. i have no need to be checking on my ex, crossing paths, or anything like that." So i closed it out, then i walked into the condo that my cousins had rented there. i took a seat and then Joey Hunt walked in. We both said "Allison" at the same time. i had to jinx this guy before he got any weird ideas. i was referencing the Pastor's wife at Lighthouse. i told him, "you have to go get Sunlight." We walked outside, i ended up at a University Arena where there was a political rally for Marco Rubio, then something happened...

i will return to this.

Afterwards, i left there was a guy who told me his name. i recognized it, but i didn't know from where. He told me, "Let's go downtown. You will understand once we get there." So we went walking there, he was telling me sorry about the psychological damage he had to go through over past relationships. i told him, "Even though i'm already over them and have moved on, it still frustrates me whenever those memories go through my mind and i'm trying my best to forget them. I'm trying not to get mad about something that is completely irrelevant to me." We walked through another condo at a different beach. After we went through the place

it turned out that it was owned by David. i said, "That doesn't surprise me." We went outside to be beach, it was getting close to sunset. i had recognized who the guy that walked from the political rally to this beach was after i met people he was associated with. It was the downtown council, there was Mike, Bryan, Carlos, Joe, and some other guys. i was getting my Light session like normal. i was telling them, "You have to look at the Sun." They were sitting there with their eyes closed, too stubborn to take my advice. i ended up turning into my own personal Sun of fiery gushing light. i shot out spikes that caused a massacre. Those guys and everyone else around me were simply murdered. It was gruesome with corpses everywhere. i didn't even feel bad about it.

Anyways, going back to the something that happened in the Arena. You were there in a seat, i couldn't get my eyes off of You. Someone caught me staring, saying, "Oh, you have a crush on the Sauvester girl." He told me a bit about your family, how your line was royalty. Then You noticed that i was gazing at You. You waved at me. You were really tall and had your right temple shaved while the rest of your hair was long. i couldn't stop thinking of that picture of You wearing my futuristic blue glasses. We actually begun talking as we went outside of the conference hall. i had this thought circling in my head, "You must think i'm so ugly that You can't fucking stand looking at me." i don't know why i felt that way, especially since You are very beautiful, kind, and awesome to hang out with.

## **\*flashing\***

Going through the slums, i was like a Christ-figure to the people there. i had sat at a table where there were two girls sitting. One of them told the other, "This is really Him. Use your time with the Teacher wisely." i continued making my rounds, there was a girl named Amy who was making out with Matthew Hunt, who i gave a sports psychology book. i told him to get one since it was on the football team at UCF Orlando. The book is called "In The Zone." Then there was a little kid who was lost and troubled. i gave him a hug and helped him get home.

There was a black girl named Caroline making silly Youtube videos, singing and being funny. i then left the slums, the otherside to the City was made of tunnels. The passageways were really dark, however i made my way to the bottom of the tunnels. It looked like a river or springs state park. Norm and Brenda owned property there. He has a story about surviving a private plane crash. My brother was also here, we had gotten into the water. i had G'raft, it was like a plastic white foldout chair that floated. i was letting him do all the swimming and hardwork while i just glided along while holding on to his calf. We made it to land, again in the tunnels. We needed to make a clearance because it was all congested and clogged with demonic presence. i had gotten in a truck, able to clear it all out. We circled around, on the otherside of one of the tunnels, there was yet another part of the City. It looked like a outlet mall. i thought, "i really didn't have time to go shopping through all these

stores.” There was a archaic arcade and a basketball cabinet. One of the employees said, “Yeah, no one who works here has time to do anything. Eat, Sleep, and Shoot.” i walked passed all the stores where i met a different kid named Matthew who i went to middle school with. We played basketball, we weren’t good friends or anything, just so happened to be in the same year. In another corner of this tunnel, it was really dark, not easy to get through. i had to crawl through it. He was following me while i was going through this passage. He said, “I’m starting to get tired of doing this.” i answered, “Tired of what? i just now finished digging this hole through to my grandparents.” He then disappeared. Everything was silent and still, it was as if nothing existed. It held like this for a moment. i then brokethrough where i was digging and caught a flash of meeting You in your bedroom. You had these coochie-cutter shorts on.

-

Entering a theme park, my brother asked me a question. “What is it about you that none of these other gangsters have?” i told him i had to go to the bathroom. He tore off a piece of paper to give to me. So i grabbed the paper, when i looked at it there was the name “Taylor” on it. As soon had gotten the paper, Miss Swift shoulder bumped my hand. i thought, “Wow, that’s a weird coincidence.” So went to the bathroom, she went in there too, it was a public one. She went into the last stall, all the ones filled up except the one next to hers. Not interested in her to have a relationship with Taylor. It just so

happened she was around. Admittedly, i still had a bit of celebrity jitters. Looking at my feet i didn't have any socks on, i was wearing the ugly, tacky, black Nike sandals. i said, "i hope she doesn't see me." At least i thought this in my mind. i then heard a voice speak to me, "That's because you are a good Son." The next thing i noticed, there was yak on the floor from someone who was in the stall before myself. It was actually blood that they had yaked. i tried not to step on it, finished my business and was out of there. Got my hands washed. When i made it back outside, my brother had a stopwatch and chart of numbers. He stopped the clock once i was got done. He said, "i have checked the numbers. It is confirmed that it happened."

# Chapter 4

## Trinity Dream Mansion

i had found a secret mansion that i was guided to. i was invited in to actually stay at this place, very luxurious. There was a black guy who was maintaining the place. A actor, he plays a role in a movie where is a devout Muslim. He is true to his faith, however he sneaks the kamikaze groups, blowing up buildings, so he can try to stop them. It ends where there is a dirty bomb on a ship headed for the United States, he ends up disarming the bomb after having to make the decision to kill one of his Muslim brothers. Anyways, i had asked him, "Now that i'm here with all this free time, what am i supposed to do?" He took me for a tour through the Mansion. There were different bridgeways and windows that we went through. He told me there were three Suns, as in stars in the sky. Each had their own name, the only one i recalled is Trinity. i figured out the angles to catch the Light from the sky to the home. i told him, "There is three freeking Suns? i don't even know why i asked what i'm was supposed to do. There are three Stars to get to know and spend time with." i imagined how different the feeling is, the vibe of each of these blazing energies floating in our sky would react with me.

i then got on a roller coaster, it passed through the front of the building that reminded me of a hotel in Las Vegas, called "New York New York". When it went around behind the scenes, i was out in

dream space. While i was there in infinity, i heard God speak to me, “If i were you, i would skip out on Latin Night and simply just wonder what i could think about while i’m up here.” The scene was like being immersed into that one poster, this was from a old dream where i met a guy that reminded me of myself. It was said, “you can tell he loves his girlfriend by the way his room is setup.” The poster was of a Whole New World with Aladdin and Genie on a magic carpet hovering over the wishing lamp. The perspective shifted from infinity dreamspace down to a City Skyline, “...now that we are in California, L.A.”

## Q

There was a promo for our faith at the grocery store with miracles happening and signs in the Spirit. Out of the crowd of the people, i noticed Nathan went through the register and paid the girl at the cashier. Then he drove to his house where he realized he forgotten something at the store that he paid for. He had to take a second trip, he was mad about the \$5 dollars he had to spend in gas.

–

It was the scene of a MegaMan 2D side–scroller. At the beginning of the level there was a Mech he could jump in to pilot. There was a staircase, then a plateau with a jump over a pit. Above the plateau there was the easiest 1 up life icon to obtain. The tiny character, before he ran up the steps, i heard a voice say, “i knew right away You weren’t going to get the extra bud.” So he ran up the staircase

and completely missed the jump to get the extra and fell into a pit. He didn't die, he just had to climb his way up the wall.

i had gotten a few interpretations from this. One that strikes this easy for me, "i knew right away You aren't going to pick up the extra bud" translated into my Mind as You aren't interested in anyone else besides me...that made me really happy.

## **Fate's Dominion**

At the movies in a foreign country, i met someone who is known by the alias of Fatality. i was glad i met him because i felt like there was anyone else who could really understand my Mind and the way i do things. So we became friends and traveled through different countries. There was a stage where i announced to everyone, "Behold! It is the number one dominator in One vs One shooters." i then had a conversation with him about DMT, how he was the world's greatest in his craft, so am i likened to in the Arena of DMT.

We would make jokes, when we were in England, there was a pulley elevator where he whistled for a bailboy to handle the luggage.

Afterwards, i had timetraveled a century into the future where there was a center they gave lectures. Fatality was known as a great hero. One of the things we spoke about was how "past relationships don't matter. it isn't important to what's happening now." A example of this is how there was a girl that i had a crush a very long time ago. When she arrived at one of our conferences she had another boyfriend and i wasn't bothered by it whatsoever. That was the level

of how much i didn't care. Anyways, at the historical landmark it had him as a hero, so was i. However, the they had me portrayed was as a pale, 700 pound, middle aged white guy named David John. i looked like a slob, yet still honored. People would go to this building as a inspirational center where they would turn their lives around. We were recognized for our academics, starting as early as kindergarten, where all the kids were motivated to be in first place, to be the best that they could be. And yet still have a positive attitude in the midst of competition, even if they didn't win their games.

Another thing that happened on the tour was, i was watching the Cosmic Drama TV at the upstairs library of Ola. The show was a cover of my mystical journey (Note: Encounter with the Holy Ghost, Mystery at the Museum: Debuggery @Miami May 21<sup>st</sup>, 2016). My Dad tried to change the channel, i shouted, "Hey, i'm watching that!". The show was giving me a prophecy of my future.

\*cough cough\*

This other thing that happened on the tour, we were out on the grasslands when a HUD displayed in front on me. Fatality said, "i know you are used to a controller, however you are going to need to switch over to a Keyboard and Mouse. You are probably going to be clumsy at first." i replied, "that's alright. i know it's more accurate in developing the technicality of my skill." He continued, "So you are going to press 'W' as in windshield, that's going to let you move forward." We also spoke about the messages behind numbers. i

described how with each individual number, i have a long history with it. There are several sets of language dialects to think in using numbers. i looked around to find a example, there was Nine. i said, "So nine is actually a intimate thing between me and my wife." i specifically mentioned Sex, how i think about it just hearing that number for obvious reasons...contract. i said, "Then there is this whole other realm of Nine that deals with Father, God, and He has proven the association. Faith." Then there was the number 47, he said, "Yeah, the interpretation of numbers is actually a real thing. It isn't completely random. It is proven." i checked my phone timer that had 54:00 on the exact minute, "Graduation, Solar Contact with the infinite Spirit."

### Historical List of Numbers:

- |   |  |  |
|---|--|--|
| 1. Wonder Woman,<br>Love  | 17. Solar hotness                                | 32. Intimate Revelation                  |
| 2. Female Wizard, Joy   | 18. Best Friend                                  | 33. Resurrection,<br>Transfiguration     |
| 3. Museum Peace   | 19. Lady Luck Thrift<br>Shop, Escaton            | 34. Privacy                              |
| 4. The Patient One  | 20. The Visionary                                | 35. Macrointelligence                    |
| 5. Mrs. Grace   | 21. Intoxication                                 | 36. Transfer of Father-<br>consciousness |
| 6. The Presence   | 22. Space Future                                 | 37. Naked Actress, Altar                 |
| 7. The Goddess  | 23. Foxwatch                                     | 38. Hyperadvanced<br>Civilization        |
| 8. Wisdom incarnate   | 24. Around the Clock                             | 39. Direct Wire Call                     |
| 9. The Beautiful Soldier  | 25. Nothingness                                  | 40. Flirty Dolphins                      |
| 10. Silly Kindness,<br>Playfulness                              | 26. Divinity                                     | 41. Address Bar,<br>Puppy House          |
| 11. The Ancient of Days,<br>Awoken, Lucid                       | 27. Dreamer of SARlia,<br>Hometown<br>Sweetheart | 42. Supernatural<br>Revivalist           |
| 12. Special Location,<br>Star Ocean, Heavenly<br>Infrastructure | 28. New Jerusalem, The<br>Fiery Cosmic Bride     | 43. Explosions                           |
| 13. Dark yet Lovely;<br>Trust                                   | 29. Universal<br>Connectivity                    | 44. Sleepkill                            |
| 14. Crossing Borderlines  | 30. Chaos Emerald<br>Power, Gloves               | 45. Flashlight                           |
| 15. Reverse Levitation  | 31. Valkyrie Spear of<br>Hope                    | 46. Lightning Returns,<br>Holy Ghost     |
| 16. Reigning Teen Seers   |  |  |

47. Serpentine Freedom,  
Gas Station, Purity  
48. Miami, Deck of Cards  
49. Kneel of  
Honor&Wealth  
50. Superbowl Peak,  
The Otherside

51. infinity , Levitation  
52. Ring Exchange  
53. King, Messiah  
54. Return to First-love  
Infatuation  
55. Creation Museum,  
The Norse Prince

56. MLG Professional  
57. Sweets&Spice  
58. Driver's Seat  
59. Hat, Covering,  
Safe Place  
60. Circle, Revolution  
Completion

70. Savior

80. Demonic Block

91. Magic Ultima

100. "Scoring", Rest in Satisfactory Achievement. Also Silk Road  
or Dream Market.

222. The Company, Giveboom/MH1 . Also The Slap & Kickout,  
"u can't be here".

333. Captain of the Supernatural Army

555. Spectacular Aura

777. Ascension

While there are other relevant meanings that i often use, this makes  
a good introduction to my connection with numbers. Anytime a  
number is used in the book, this chart can be referenced for  
symbolism interpretation.

## **Destinatiion ETA: 0.0**

This weekend was so bizarre. Eventful to say the least. To kick  
things off, before leaving my house, we were in bed together here.  
This is the best way to start our adventure out. i took a pretty big  
risk choosing to take that stinky pot on the train, i was expecting

airport security. Admittedly, i was actually trying to get caught. i had this thing in my Mind that if i actually went to Court, i would be able to legitimately present that i have literally met God and taken with respect, not just casual conversation. i don't want to do that, it would be a rock-bottom situation. On the flipside, there are these outlandish connections to your movie. "i want you to take me to the place that i saw when i touched this pin." You were in jail, still looking for this miracle on the Otherside. i know i can't lose my Star, life out of Sunlight or in bed. In other words, it'd be Hell. It's progressively getting better, in fact what we have is actually pretty awesome. Stressing out about being able to sustain our lifestyle.

Skip forward a few days, once we made it back home, it was a great evening after three days of being forced to be celibate. It was awful. The trip was still worth our time though. It just blows my mind how we finished our night and everything was perfect, to wake up a few hours later with my whole world flipped completely upside down. Everything different, being in so much pain that i'd rather freaking stupid dead than trying to endure that (i was rushed to the hospital with a kidney stone). i don't know how things can change that fast. It was a most violent purge, i can't even express how much i was hurting. i think this creates a legitimate parallel of having to lose everything that i love if i don't find a way to continue to support us. One day out of sunlight is literally Hell. i'm trusting God because He has given a bajillion reasons to.

This purge was definitely like a rebirth. What i dreamed about before it happened, i was in a room where there were fish swimming through the air. There was one that was the kind that sucks the algae off the glass in aquariums. It latched onto my tongue leeching blood out of me. It was a evil entity, i was yaking blood that was absolutely horrendous, again feeling deathly. It was the final eviction clearance of my past relationships. It was mentally anchoring enough to get all that trash hanging on of whatever was left of them. This was the end point.

On top of it all, my Mind was tripping to the freaking wall. i wanted to call the ambulance, however i decided not to because i was scared that the medicine they'd give me would only trip me harder. Considering how sensitive my organic system is, it would only make things worse. Then being separated from my emergency smokes. i could only imagine them giving me a normal dose of painkillers, a effective dose for everyone else would probably send me directly into the hands of Satan. If i was given a sort of medicine like that, it'd only make a horrendous situation even worse. That was the only reason i didn't call them.

Note: i did eventually have the EMTs pick me up, after two days i was screaming and crying in agony. They did give me PKs, i had them administer lower doses first. As it turns out i was just being paranoid about their medicine and it didn't have any adverse effects on me. Fortunately, it did ease the pain i was having and is available to use in the case of a extreme emergency such as this one. If i was

able to take PKs, then surely no one else should be shy to try the sacraments if this was a worry to them. Also, i was tripping like that since i happen to be a very unique case in that i really pushed my limits to become the most exposes person to Ayahuasca in the World, thus giving me extreme sensitivity. i still have suspicion that the guy who sat next to me on the Train ride home spiked my drink with something. i specifically saw him put his hand over my glass before he gave me a cheers. We had a conversation, the first thing he told me was, "i can see why you'd separate yourself from these guys." He pointed out my neices, nephew, and parents. i'm in a completely different age group than them and my culture is utterly different. i took this as a positive statement. He mentioned about how he had the ability to see images holographically in his mind, i told him how i had the same ability, yet i thought it strange that he was able to do this since it's so rare. We then discussed competitive sports, "it's better to work as a team rather than alone." i defended my productivity saying that i worked more efficiently alone. i bragged about being a MLG Professional, how i was so talented in my game that "no one could kill me. i'd have Perfections with zero deaths." He answered, "i was terrible at the LANs against my friends. However, i was able to get the sword and get one kill on him." He didn't say much to me after that. As i talked to him, i had the impression that he was evil Harry Potter visiting me.)

i imagine going through this incident was my male equivalent in pain of a Woman giving birth to a child. i really don't want to see

You go through that. There was a quote in the train station that said, "Would you do it again for a million dollars?" At the time i was thinking, "There is no fucking way i would do that again for a million dollars!"

We have to move on here. So we made it to Miami. Some of the conversations i had seemed more like daydreams, it didn't even look real. The first thing i was told on my first train ride was, "you know you were sleeping forever, right?" That is a profound statement. It can be very complicated to explain what's going through my Mind. "Just tell me that You love me and that You are never going to break up with me." i'd believe You.

-

There was a police officer that approached me with another person. He said, "Oh, so i see that you are into smoking pot and using this other substance." i said, "Yeah..." He replied, "There is this new craze going on. If y'all are into this stuff, you have to check out this number one top seller app that's out. It's called Esquire, it prints out money." i exclaimed, "Alright, you have to show me how it works." i double confirmed the name on it.

After i was finished talking to the police officer, i was in the hotel. In one of the rooms, there was the actor who plays the CEO in Inception and the Scare Crow in the Batman Dark Knight trilogy. He gave me a compliment and a item to block gays at the same time. i told him, "i appreciate that." The other guy that was with him had

these eyes that looked like the Sun blazing with three tiny black dots, perhaps solar flares, in each eye. After i saw this, i told him, "i'm lucid dreaming right now, aren't i?" He affirmed this. i continued, "How many lucid dreams am i in right now?" Then i woke up, everyone in was breathing heavy in the physical hotel room. It reminded me of the scene in Inception, the machine was on and hooked up to the cast as they were snoring. My night wasn't finished yet, i went back into my dreams. i was in a college classroom, there was a Hollywood star, it wasn't You. She was basically naked, except she had a black see through lining on. She was known for being slutty. i was sitting there in my chair as i busted out into tears. i thought to myself, "there is no way You are that famous and actually waiting for me."

## **“There is none else besides Me.”**

Literally the worst spot for a cliffhanger. Anyways, with this slut at the front of the classroom, me having the worst assumption. She looked at me saying, “Yes, you are masturbating.” She said this specifically to me, pissed me off. While i was fearing the worst, she continued, “There is one exception.” She was referring that not all celebrities are loose. She pointed at me saying, “Sauvester”.

–

At the Roman’s driveway playing basketball, God walked up to us saying to have a garage sale for all the junk that was laying around. So we got it all out of the house. The sale was successful.

Afterwards, me and Him went to the Theaters. Walking in front of the concessions, there were people saying that i was too close to Him as my Father for my old age. However, i didn’t care what they said. God would throw His arm around me, we would hold hands. It was kind of embarrassing to me, but “it doesn’t even matter.”

–

i want to dispel a common stone–age myth that still lurks amongst the civilians of modern society. It’s commonly said, “if you look at the Sun, you will go blind.” i’m living proof this myth isn’t true. i had gone to the Optometrist to get my vision checked out. i had taken up the tradition of looking at the Sun daily for years already,

sometimes up to 3 hours straight. When Dr.Petra took a look at my eyes using specialized microscopic equipment saying, “Wow Justin, you have very healthy eyes, more so than at least 80% of the rest of the world.” That means my eyes are in better condition than 4 out of 5 people! During light sessions, i’d recommend looking ABOVE the Sun for most of the time. It isn’t the end of the world if you catch a moment of direct staring, you mainly just want to make sure you get the Light in your eyes. Once you discover this, you’ll learn that you have been living in a cave your entire life, and now finally you found the Light at the end of the tunnel.

–

i was on the sidewalk smoking a joint outside the Train Station. A security guard said from around the corner, “That manager is still here?” We all busted out laughing.

–

Those were my dreams for that night. i then went to Shugie’s Graduation from Med school. As i was reading the pamphlet it listed the Keynote speaker from Esquire with the “man of the year award”, this shit should be impossible. Then there was the lady Valedictorian who raised her thumb in the air making a joke about using the jack off bathroom. This was yet another confirmation amongst the most amazing connections talking to the people around me. Yenly had mentioned that the University’s president

looked like Dumbledore, there was a ongoing conversation about the World of Wizards while we were within the Graduation Stadium.

i know i saw You in person for sure over this weekend.

-

There was a R.V. that i was moving along that had the label "Sleeper" big and bold on its side. My sister was sitting next to me, the R.V.'s left bed was popped out to give the extra space.

-

There was a concept i created over the trip. Distance can be measured by the time traveled between the two locations instead of the space. When we meet in bed our ETA is 0.0 seconds. That's about where we are at.

-

There were these two tiny pipes being sold, they were coupled together, they were labeled "Perfect Match"

-

Walking through the hotel lobby, i met You in the Courtyard where we were embracing each other. Everything is perfect for now.

## .....closer than the mirror

Riding the ATV on the countryside, i took a sniper rifle with me. i was going to take long range shots at the birds in the trees or targets. Once i got to the spot i had in mind to shoot at, it started to raining. i checked my pockets, i had a grey eye glass cleaner. It was soaking wet, so i placed it back in my pocket. i took off to find shelter from the weather. i ended up at a one-story house. It had a front ramp on it, kind of reminding me of the Lady Luck Thrift Shop where i met God at. i parked the ATV to the side, noticing there were pairs of glasses laying around this house and around the ramp. There was a pair that i thought was one of my frames that i had left there. When i got a closer look, it actually wasn't a pair that belonged to me. Other people would go to this place to leave their glasses there.

i finished inspecting the frames. When i turned around i noticed someone stole my ATV. i was checking out the area trying to figure out what happened. i didn't panic about it, i just didn't know what to do. There was a mechanic's shop right next to this house i was at. There were a few guys that were hanging out, so i went talked to them to see if they saw who took my ATV. i didn't intrude on their

conversation, i just listened in. One of the guys was named Nathan, he looked like a mix between Brandon and a old coworker named Micah. They were all telling him, “None of us can believe you are still hurting over that.”

Then i was at my house. i turned on the TV, it had a movie playing that featured You, my favorite. i looked at the credits of the names. After the movie was finished, You were standing right here in the room with me. You were telling me about your time there filming. You mentioned your coworkers. One of them was named Laura, and another was a guy named Andy Hall. Of course i hate all of your male coworkers and i hope You do too. However, i knew You didn't have any interest in this guy, so it didn't really bother me.

We were still watching TV, this was a Anime show that was livestreaming. It had a intergalactic council of superheroes on a circular floating platform. i was listening in about the decision and wisdom they were giving. One of them was talking about “recognizing the voice of Judge.” His eyes shone for a moment. Then my Dad walked in complaining, “Justin hasn't done anything but sleep all day. Why are you wasting your time watching this? It all looks like cartoons.” i answered him, “i'm proving that i do hear the voice of God. Just because you don't recognize the symbolism it doesn't mean your opinion matters.” Then there was a grotesque disfigured looking rat on center scene. i said, “This is obviously the devil in the show.” Satan then turned into a more civilized looking

rat. He said, "I'm off to make my way into the world." He threw on some sunglasses.

–

Out with my two nieces, Briana and Analis, exploring nature. We were near a cliff wandering around when suddenly we got hit with a summon spell. This transported us into a speedy levitation. We landed into the backyard of Gonzalo house where there was a turtle that was wrapped in a white and yellow compost bag. Then there were these critters...what were these things? It wasn't a hedgehog, it wasn't a badger, it was some weird looking brown creature. Friendly little things. They got close to me, around their head it looked like the spores around a mushroom cap. It was in their anatomy, that was cool. They were planting mushrooms and had mushroom minds. They had used the turtle and the agriculture to cultivate them.

We went to a condo that my family was staying at beachside. On the way to the condo, i had sidetracked on my own path into a world through the Mirror. i got to see what was on the Otherside. It was its own realm, completely different than this world. i quickly returned and went up to the condo. Going out to the balcony, it was nighttime. This beach was actually in my first dream, i will tell You more on that in a minute. So there was a massive storm happening with Lightning bolts striking all across the ocean and gigantic tidal waves crashing on the shore. It was quite the sight.

i had a glass coke bottle with no label on it in my hand that i was using as a phone. It was like i was in two places at the same time. There where my family staying, on the balcony i had my brother next to me. And yet i was also somewhere else completely different talking with You face to face in our own private dimension. You had looked like a Spirit with a “i-ra-descent” shimmer to your entire appearance. Through the phone i was trying to talk to You without spoiling our intimate conversation with my brother standing next to me. i was actually telling You about what happened in the first dream. i was complimenting You and also telling You about the World of Mirror, how it was utterly different than this world. i said how You have to go there and reminding You how fucking hot You are every so often.

i actually got to watch You do that. You hopped between the different dimensions and went through the Mirror. i saw how the appearance of yourself changes, from when You are looking at your reflection and from when you're not. It was really cool...seeing your self-image. Then i had You on my side, we were on the balcony when our GodDad gave us a phone call. He said, “Pharell has such a minor part in this movie. However, i want you to tip him. He is sitting on the floor next to your feet.” It turned out that Pharell was the form of my nephew, J.J. He looked really drunk, he was laughing and all giggly. He then slipped through the guardrails off the balcony. i was able to catch his hand before he fell down to his death to save him.

\*seeing the future\*

One other detail, Nico Guzman was there with my family. These last two things are bizarre and crazy because i didn't know Nico called me until today (i hadn't talked to him in months), i had unseen voicemails which surprised me when i found them after i woke up. Also, JJ. literally tripped today and had to get ten stiches.

i know this detail doesn't seem significant to the reader, however this is only the beginning and i talk more about my ability to see the future throughout the book. After this has happened to me over 1,000 times i finally begun making a list of the phenomenon on my website [www.MysticalHeaven1.com](http://www.MysticalHeaven1.com) i'm actually out to prove that my ability is 100% factual to the world of modern day minds. If you are apart of a supernatural research team and are interested in putting my psychic ability to the test, you can email me at [ShrineofShekinah@gmail.com](mailto:ShrineofShekinah@gmail.com)

–

My first dream of the night.

i had arrived on the rooftop of a beachside skyscraper. There were two Suns that were hovering above the oceanline's horizon. The energy pulsating was amazing. i saying, "no way, this is incredible!" So i was soaking in the solar vibes and digging the overwhelming Light. After the session, i was going down a staircase that spiraled all the way to the floor and to the top. i caught a peak through the middle of the stairs, i had recognized that You were climbing up to

where i am. You had a elder appearance, already having a gray strand of hair. i said, "That's my woman, the one i'm going to grow old with." i got really excited. i was able to jump down through the middle way. i landed on the same step that You were on. i said, "Hey, i know You." You did this really sexy thing that only my best friend would understand. i said my name and You said yours. We decided to skip on handshakes and hug instead. So hugging, we decided to get off on whatever floor we happened to be on, not climbing or descending. When we met, we were the same age. When we got into the room, You had changed into a newborn baby. i was looking into your eyes. "This is the Wife of God". i had a thought through the Mind of the Father, i was able to look through His eyes. It said, "i get to raise my own Wife." This was a grand revelation for me, how God has raised You perfectly to be mine. To be my Wife as if God was raising You for Himself.

## **The Lord's Proposal**

Crossing through a building, it felt like going through the different nations, visiting the various cultures and peoples. They were quite hostile to me, for some reason they didn't like me very much. They each had their own structures of society with their citizens living within. i had then gone to a conference room where there was a meeting of the world's elite, those in charge of the globe. At a podium, Hiro Nakamura making this announcement, "i am the Creator." i had a vision of myself, i was out to make the claim of being the Original.

There was a power shift of sorts, guys in contamination suits filled up the entire room with sand. Everyone was buried underneath it as if they were in their grave. Before it filled to the very top, i was the last one alive. i started using my mind powers, processing in glossolalia. i was able to reverse time and empty the sand from the conference room. Everyone was alive again, however this time i was in charge and in control of everything that was happening. There was a CEO who was the world finances. i was creating a supervisor energy that repatched his entire work tablet. It completely renovated the entire system of business organization that ran everything. i was doing this in all arenas of what makes up the fabrics of what a society is. i had created these supervision energies with all the different leaders to do this. There was a clay that i could mold any new invention that i could think of. They said, "he is showing off his Super Saiyan powers." There was a table in the center of the room with a game on it. This was played on a tablet.

i went up a flight of stairs to another area of the conference that was closed off to everyone. i ended up encountering Iron Man. He said, "you are not the Creator, your Father is." i acknowledged this as true. i admitted that i was submissive to Him, even though i didn't really understand how both of our worlds functioned simultaneously. Father began overwriting my control, i was forced to do things that i didn't want to do. Some of it hurt, it wasn't all bad though. i went through these sky hoops, i had turned into SuperTails from Sonic and i was popping the item bubbles. There

was also the intro wings emblem. i was able to step outside the edge of Creation, where i met myself at different ages. i went back to Earth in this conference room. i was able to seal the Devil away behind these huge sliding metal doors. i had talked to the owner of Blast From The Past about contacting You. There was another entry way of access doors connected to the number 15. All of this ended where i felt thrashed at a Succubus concert, where the lead singer looked like a 16-bit SuperNES character. It was a colorful lightshow, being overwhelmed with the soundvibes washing over me.

-

The Apocalypse of the Flood

-

At a restaurant, i dropped something on the floor. i picked it up, it was upright. One of my old managers named Eric, he looked at me saying, "you aren't going to save a seat for me on the spaceship?" i then walked to where the fountain drink machine is. i followed him that way to ask if everything was alright with him. When i got to the machine, he had disappeared. i got a cup a cup, filling it with ice and coke. When i did this there was someone next to me, i looked over...it was God.

i wanted to call Him today because it the birthday He has on His forged certificate. However, i got to spend time with Him in person up there. He told me, "We don't have to talk like that anymore." i made eye contact with Him. He said, "it's part the transformative

power of the renewed mind.” i knew this was a references, actually he was giving me original words to work with instead of seeing references in everything. However, in the second place after my original word there is a book with a similar title, except it has “supernatural” in there instead of “renewed”. i was also given a name to go along with that, Bill Cloud. This presented to me as originals too, the matchmaker and the most powerful infinite magic user on the planet. He then said, “Eleven–straight at Charisma.” i repeated this to Him according to my interpretation, “Wake up straight, even amongst being in the faith.” Lastly, the most important detail, i had caught God wearing a wedding ring on His hand.

### **\*My Boo Behind The Steering Wheel\***

We were in the infinity, You were driving. Out cruising down the street through every day, we would always go to a gas station–convenient store to pick up drinks. On this day in particular we had backed the car into a air pump. We got out and checked the damage. It was very minor and inexpensive to fix. We weren’t even made about it. It only left a small dent or scratch, it didn’t hinder us from where we needed to go. So we were off along our merry way.

### **Sexy Grey–haired Companion**

My Dad had bought me a Skyline GTR. It was on a truck trailer, the engine was popping up through the hood. i went onto the platform, when i took a second glance the engine stayed and the rest of it was a sofa.

## Keeper°M–Diamond

There was a lunch cafeteria that we would go to every day. After we would, we would go and slam it for a while. A bunch of days passed, every time going through the line i would something crazy and hilarious, like jumping up on the tray slider, unload machine gun bullets on the sandwiches frenetically. i had a paintball gun with a long range scope that i'd repeatedly tag Freeza with it. i was hitting every shot until a lady security cop pulled the barrel down saying, "Ok, we get it. You are the boss around here." There was a circular table with three guys i used to know sitting there. i said hello, yet still walked right past them. i was trying to ignore them, i was just focused on doing our own thing. One of them was Matt Spinks. While i was at the end of the line to get our food i found him next to me, he was rubbing his hand to pick up some of the second-hand glory that was flowing off of me.

–

Driving in my car, my brother was going with me to a college. i went on the interstate making the wrong turn, i was going South when we were supposed to be going North. i went down to exit 62. i had also

forgotten my wallet at home. So we turned around, picked up my wallet, and made it to the college. We weren't going there to take classes, we went to join a group that was meeting there that was led by God and Jesus. Other people were interested and joined the group with us. We had it out to spread the message of having a great life here on earth. We took a walk around the campus having conversations with the students and teachers, and just hanging out. There was a conflict with my brother where he got mad and ended up leaving. Afterwards, Jesus told me, "Oh we were going through this course to get to know everyone and make a assessment on the individual's character." i had gained a very favorable approval from God and Christ, i was closer to them than anyone else. The three of Us looked normal, there were other university students around who didn't even recognize us as different. Yet we had valuable enlightenment to offer to anyone who was interested. We finished the work we were doing at this University. i gave Papa God a kiss on the cheek before going off on my way, He had the appearance of a middle aged black man this time. i gave Jesus a hug, He then turned into the Young Messiah. He gave me His blessing.

Afterwards i went to my grandparents' house. In the back room where the large TV is, there was a continuation of a series that happened in a earlier dream. The one where the girl said "oh you have fantasies" after i told her i wouldn't hook up with her. So it was giving commentary and updates about my life. One of the topics had to do with shopping. i walked out of that room finding i had my

car parked inside my house. i had another brother that i had grown up, when we were kids we shared a twin bed. i told him that i had to break ties with him, that i wasn't going to sleep on this guy's side of the house. i already had my own place reserved for me and my wife. He said, "Why don't you back up your car over here?" i told him, "No." i ended up driving up a incline to our room that was elevated higher than the rest of the house. This was the same place where we got M.

-

Tofox, i smoked the most DMT i ever have in one shot. i had ordered 1 gram of Changa via the dark web Dream Market. i went through several sessions, gradually increasing the dose, to find out how much i could handle and what levels of Visions i could obtain. My first go was nothing less than utterly incredible. The universe aligned to where as my state of consciousness shifted into another realm there was a loud alarm ringing from the neighborhood fire department throughout the entire duration of the trip whilst powerful Thunder was crashing right above my roof. i took several trips back-to-back each time going deeper into a trance of seeing Other Worlds. i had pushed myself well beyond my limits hitting about 75mg of DMT. A strong, normal breakthrough experience is usually considered to be found at 50mg. Thus far i had going up there looking at the CEVs, closed eye visuals. i said to myself, "The storm has cleared out. If i go out into the Sunlight, i can push it one step higher." i loaded my bowl with the Changa, about 90mg worth

of DMT. i was sitting in my chair as i took the first rip, immediately i heard the voice of the Holy Spirit say, "Justin, you have already taken Me out to Dinner." Over the rural hills i heard someone screaming, "Holy Heck! That's our God." As i finished the bowl on my third rip, the Sun was like a Diamond, shining as vivid as i had ever seen it. All the while the entire sky became a massive bright wall of beautiful stain-glass windows, shimmering the entire prism of colors emitting from the Sun. It was VERY intense, i was in a state of absolute pure astonishment. Once the peak eased off a bit, it took a moment for me to take in what i just went through...i begun laughing hysterically, i couldn't believe my own eyes.

After the experience, i had placed the sapphire pipe with platinum ridges underneath a lamp on my dresser. When i had sat in my recliner, i had just so happened to place the pipe in the perfect position to where it looked like diamonds reflecting off of it directly into my pupils. On a Valentine's date the following year, i was with Miki Sauvester in a hotel lobby. She is the daughter of God who i call my sister, my bride throughout the Jester Twins saga; also known by the name of Lightning Farron. The sun was shining through the windows, gracefully landing on her ring to give the same effect of a shiny gold diamond flashing at me.

## **Rapture Witnessing The Clothes Falling Off Shekināh's Hot Body.**

We were playing a game of Comic Chess, it was my turn to go forward. i then found myself on the Halo 3 map called The Pit. The Flag was on top one of the towers, i threw it toward the middle bridge and circled around through the Sword under-passageway. There was a Cloak power up down where the Overshield is at default. There was a sniper shot from a guy who was trying to halt me from getting the Cloak. i was able to dodge the bullet, turn invisible, and shotgun my opponent to death.

Last time i had a dream of competing on this specific map, it was for the Championship Title and my team was just about to win until the game engine glitched. The match had to be rescheduled and relocated. i had hauled in with the team and my GodDad. We stopped at a pub where He told me, "We are on our way to California."

-

At a hotel, staying there with my family on vacation. During the stay, Fatality showed up. He told me "you should have a beer." i told him, "the last time i even had a drop of beer the alcohol was way too powerful for me. It was like taking a tab of LSD." i continued, "Sometimes i even crave a drink, yet most of the time throughout my day i can feel pretty insane as it is. Pot after my Ayahuasca trials already has me up there." So i ended up having the drink anyways, i was feeling buzzed out of my skull. Fatality and i decided to go take a adventure away from my family. He said there was someone he wanted me to meet. We went out for a walk, left the City into a rural

area. We arrived at a home with nothing else out there. It wasn't a extravagant place, it was a simple functioning place to live. On the way there we had talked about DMT again, i told him about my approach to taking it. It was my own competitive sport, similar to how people dedicated to be the best at basketball or anything. That was how i went up in my DMT Arena. So we made it to the house, when we got in there was a famous magician. He gave us council. We ended up teleporting back to the hotel that we were at in the beginning. Fatality told me, "The Magician said that the first thing you want to do is jump off the map. Once you do that you'll respawn, instead of being at the bottom level you will be at the top." i agreed to the Magician's advice and jumped off the hotel's balcony. i didn't hit the floor, nor did i die either. Sure enough i did respawn, this time i became a famous Magician myself. i found myself descending through the clouds, loaded with all the best arsenal and the rays of light shining all around. i looked down at the community, this wise guy said, "2.6% Nazarene Mind." i found myself with dual perspective, i was still levitating in the sky while my other one i was talking to someone in a field. i looked at myself in the sky saying, "It looks like the Rapture to me."

-

\*seeing the future\*

After i had woken up, later in the night my Dad sent me to go buy lottery tickets at the local gas station. When i got home what i saw on the big screen TV was something impossible. During the dream i

couldn't remember what the Magician's name was, however i did recognize who he was and his face was very clear to me. So when i unlocked the door and went into the living room, my parents were watching Penn & Teller. i hadn't read, heard, or seen him for a very long time, certainly several years. i had this dream, then the next thing i know i see him the same day. i was in shock, all i could say to myself is "Unbelievable".

## **Recreational Raquetness**

There was a fortress that i was being held captive at. They also had Hulk as a prisoner too. We were trying to figure out a plan to escape. We were on the top floor looking out one of the windows. There was another room under us with its window, it had white metal bars hanging off the side of the window. We thought that was the only way out, however it looked way too dangerous to make that jump. Neither of us were going to attempt to do this. After a while there was a girl that helped me escape, she led me down a flight of stairs. While going through the staircase she told me, "We got lucky to find a exit this easy out of the fortress." It was heavily guarded with mythical creatures, there were a few people that had to sacrifice their lives in order for me to make my escape and they did it willingly. One of them blew up the front gate, this allowed me to get out.

On the otherside of the gate i was at a recreational center. There was a couple on a pingpong table, except they were using a tennis

ball. They were really skilled. Then i saw indoor courts for raquet ball. On the wall there was a sofa in front of it used as the line that the ball had to hit above without getting a foul. The way the game was played is that someone had to sit on the couch while we slammed the ball towards the wall to prove they're not a chicken.

## **Always Weak For You**

It was Angela's birthday. Everyone was at a resort to celebrate. Towards the end, Angela and i were walking through the lobby. There was renovation done where they installed the floor with the baseball. i ended up prying the flooring up because she had clothes that got buried underneath it and also a tennis ball. i picked up the tennis ball and showed it to her...she grinned at me.

-

At my grandparents' house, Gonzalo was out on the pool deck who had LSD. He was tripping already, i decided to take a tab. He was dancing doing all sorts of moves. i didn't wait long enough until i took a second tab, so i ended up getting hit double time. i did this thing that was really cool. Citan from Xenogears saw me doing it saying, "How do you even freakin' do that? You have to teach me how you find it so fast." He was old with all white long hair. He then told me, "Beware of the shark in the pool." i had the pool pole, except it had metal claws on the end instead of a sweeper. i was trying to fend off the shark from other people. They said, "that isn't the right tip you have on there to fight the shark off." The situation

seemed quite desperate and didn't have time to switch it. So i used it anyways, i ended up getting pulled into the pool. It became a awful situation where the shark nearly sunk its jaws into me. i was able to get out the shallow staircase before i was eaten.

i then went inside to the kitchen where my sister was. We were flirting with each other. i told You, "We ought to just fuck sometime." You had turned around and i squeezed your butt saying, "Ughhh, You are so hot!" So we were there as a couple, then afterwards i saw Jose and Nikki having a intimate moment. i walked towards the dinning room where there were paramedics that came in through the front door. i was listening in to their conversation. One of them said, "What's up?" The other replied, "The Stars." i was thinking about this, i thought, "it could mean other things." It had me musing about our talk over the cellphone "What's up, baby?"

i circled around when someone told me that my uncle Al had died in the garage and they were blaming me for it. (This was the first thing i thought about when i saw that the Boxer Muhammed Ali had died today.) i went to the kitchen again where someone told me that i had made a billion dollars from Wall Street off of this deal. i was watching videos of forged evidence that i had committed murder that was false. i was deleting the different tapes that were stored until i had to rush my way out. When i went through the garage, it turned out my uncle wasn't dead. It turned out that he was actually younger and healthier. He did die, he was just resurrected. i was next to the deep freezer where there was a cyborg, a human soul

that was preserved to live a extra long life with mechnical organs. i watch the cyborg place its own face on. i saw this from the cyborg's first-person perspective. i could see the interworking of its body, the mechanics of how it functioned.

We hopped in a van and sped over to a Tech conference. Citan was giving the presentation and the other cyborgs there had there operating system similar to Apple, Windows, and Linux. He said, "We have a model that is a step ahead of all the other OS'es out there. This one in particular is a model eight."

-

In High School walking through the halls to my next class. i didn't recognize what school it was. There was a door open to a classroom that You were standing in front of, You were a teacher. We were already familiar, You knew who i was. You looked really sexy. i told You, "i have to walk through this way every day for the rest of the year." Basically i was telling You that we would be crossing paths every day to say hi to each other. You then asked me, "Can you see me three times a week?" i understood this was a personal invitation to have private one-on-one sessions. So the bell was about to ring and i held the door open for You. i had a huge smile on my face, i thought about the cameras that our consistently on me, knowing that my expression totally gave me away that i really like this girl.

i had to make it to my P.E. class. i walked through the outer side of the lunch cafeteria. i looked at all the different tables thinking about

where i would sit. Some tables were crowded, there was another table where there was a Gothic girl who was really pale and sat alone. There were a few people that sat alone. i figured i would get a table where i could be undisturbed. Finally, this is when i had my transition from being in the dream into our bed. i woke up with our lips already locked, i had fallen asleep like this. We were hanging on to each other when You said, "Class is already over, you already have it in Me."

## **Faithful Bathroom Partner**

A Wedding was happening at the La Teresita banquet hall. My ex-crushes was settling down with someone else. At the reception she made a announcement calling me out by name, "Justin, i can't be with you. You already know our future together," implying that i didn't have one with her. After this i begun levitating and making ecstatic noises, "loaloaloloaloo". One of my cousins walked up to me saying, "Stop being stupid." i just continued, "loaloaloloaloo. i have seen this before!"

–

On a baseball team, we were out on the field. There was the lady principal from the Simpsons that was up on the plate. The first pitch was made, she swung at it. On the first swing the ball looked like it was well going over the fence and everyone in the crowd was cheering. It looked like she was going to make a homerun. However,

a outfielder was able to make a jump to catch the flyball, stretching out into bleachers. She was out.

After the game, there was legal paperwork that needed to be signed. It was partially a deal for my spot on the team, it also had to do with my writings. The GM said, "You are about to release the greatest chapter on Water." i took a look over the papers and who was signing this next to me. One of the names was Watson.

-

In a office with a old man, he was a retired doctor. He was in his sixties and had a young wife in her twenties. i was sitting at one at the table and him at the other. She was sitting closer to me instead of him and i don't know why or she was. He looked like he didn't take care of himself throughout his life, not eating the right foods and it was easy to tell that he didn't get any Light. He was also on a breathing machine. Despite the fact that i definitely have more wisdom than him, even in my young age, i decided to humbly ask him, "What advice would you have for a young man like myself?"

The scene changed before he could answer. i was walking through the first room. The lights were off, someone was sleeping in the bed. At first, i thought it might've been the doctor's wife. However, i wasn't going to wake her up or double check to see if it was actually her under the covers. i just walked past, i didn't really care. Once i got into the middle walking towards our bedroom, i noticed that it was dark outside. i thought, "That's strange. i was awake earlier and

the Sun was out.” Interesting phenomenon. After i got into our room, i received the message, “Use your own bathroom! Stay away from using the public ones.”

Note: A bathroom can often symbolize dealing with lust. It also can be interpreted as a place for cleansing.

–

We were hanging out. You appeared to me again as a English teacher. We went through a arcade where there was one of these basketball machine. i said, “i have to take a pee.” At the front of the machine there was a slot. You said to me, “Are you sure you want to use this after everyone else has already used it?” i told you...i insisted that it was actually clean and that no one else had used it, i was going to be the first one and no one would use it after me. i said, “Yeah, i’m going to use it. Do you want to watch me take a leak here.” You answered, “Sure.” i continued, “You can hold it, my dong, and get it in there.” So You were helping me use the restroom. While we were standing there i had a Vision open up. You said to me, “You know i’m always thinking about you, even on getting close to lights’ edges.” While You said this, i saw You walking top deck of the Ark and looking down at the flood waters. The boat rocked, nearly tossing You overboard. You had a gotten a thrill of adernaline shiver through your body. i had finished and You got my zipper back up for me.

## **Å Known Future**

At the Ola house, my fam wanted to order Pizza. However i already eaten half a box of Pizza of my own, i still had the other half that i was planning to eat later. They were making a separate order since i had it already. Mine had juicy cheese bubbles and mushrooms on it. i thought this was appropriate since we have spent so much time together, a lot of experiences we have had specifically there.

Afterwards, Jose ordered the Pizza. It arrived there and everyone had their food. There was a side they had gotten that was nasty hamster alive on a plate. Jose started cracking jokes, "Did you know there these hamsters that don't shave between their legs and show it off in public." i gave him a serious reply, "They are animals, they don't think like that."

The scene had changed. i was taken to a colorful room, it later correlated with church TV. There were three witches, they would sing to people, casting a spell on them. They were trying to get everyone off the planet, making it seem as if life here was a awful thing. There was a angel that appeared to them, "The Lord rebuke you. If you were successful in your mission, who would be left to save you?"

-

In a futuristic society, Marlene was having a grand opening for a ice cream shop. The doors were going to open at Eleven O'Clock, there was a long line of customers waiting to get it in. While she was serving the cones of ice scream, Shugie was attempting to manage the online craze happening on social media. Within the first 24

hours, the shop had become a smash hit success, having over 300K followers. i had gone into the shop to support their new endeavor. Normally i would order Cookie n' Cream, but today was special, so i decided to go with Birthday Cake. Licking the waffle before a drop of melted dairy could hit the floor, i made it to the register insisting to my Aunt to let me pay for her service. Yet she wouldn't let me off the hook and gave it to me for free.

i went back to the residential skyscraper i was staying in. i was actually just moving in and it was my first time seeing the living space that i had just purchased. The building was made of all glass, stretching 100 floors into Space. The main lobby was stunning, the architecture gorgeous. Staring at the living metallic pyramid of technology within the indoor garden, i realized that i was in Heaven. There was multiple angels that greeted me and escorted me to my room. My place was on the 79<sup>th</sup> level, when i had walked in i found God looking in the mirror, shaving his beard inside of my bathroom. He was planning on surprising me, but He said, "Hey Son, you made it here a lot sooner than i was expecting." He had been preparing all the rooms for me and personally bought all the furniture.

All the while, Pandora was playing ghetto trap music on my phone. He asked me, "What are you doing talking about gang wars in a place like this?" i told Him, "i like the dubs to the genre. You must pay attention to the lyrics more than i do." One of the angels prepared dinner for us while i had settled in, getting my personal things i had taken to Heaven in it's place at my new home. i sat

down next to God on the couch and He turned on the TV. There was a stand up comedian who was drunk and there was a part in his act where he had done a headless illusion. i said, "that is the dumbest joke i have ever heard. i hate You!" i had just gotten to Heaven and i was already in a mad rampage.

God said, "Calm down, after we eat i will give you a tour of the residence. There is a very luxurious spa downstairs with a hot Asian Woman that will give you a massage. You are going to love her, i promise." The Angel said, "Dinner is ready!" The steak smelled delicious and i was so hungry my mouth begun to water looking at this fine piece of meat. i chomped down on the creamiest, thickest mash potatoes i had ever tasted in my entire life. My belly was satisfied and i was happy again. God said, "it seems like someone almost forgot to say his prayers." i answered, "Oh please, its just vegetables on a plate. It's not like i was dying...thanks, You're awesome." Over dinner several topics had gone through our conversation. i asked Him why earth was filled with so much evil. He said, "Because of sin. After the Fall in the Garden of Eden, man in his own freewill chose to become violent, thus all the Wars, resulting in the starving children that i know you are always so concerned about. Adam had lost his protection in the Spirit Realm, the interaction between the soul of man and the demons spun into a seemingly never ending phase of destruction. Suffering was never part of my original plan. Since the arrival of the incarnate Christ, humanity has been in the process of restoring Paradise peace-by-peace. At the

end of it, i think everyone will be pretty content with how it all turned out.” i interjected, “So You know the future then, what planet Earth along with the rest of the Universe is going to look like?” God answered, “Of course.”

We took a walk around the residence, He showed many of the sights of wonder where i could spend the rest of eternity enjoying doing nothing. i was quite pleased with the place where i’d be making my permanent residence. i felt like i was staying in a twenty star resort, complete with Chefs cooking a all you can eat breakfast buffet every morning. God had instructed me to go outside, “i have somewhere i have to be. i will catch up with you out there.” The skyscraper was located on the most beautiful beach i had ever laid my eyes on. The sand was soft, yet like crystals, refracting the Light into a whole spectrum of colors i had never seen before. i sat on the shoreline to catch the Sun, getting my bottoms wet in the ocean water waves, the temperature was just right. The Sunlight was as incredible as it always is, however i’m well enough aquainted with the Star of the Earth to know that it was giving me the same exact feeling. The Holy Spirit spoke to me, “The Sun of your planet is the same one we have here. Heaven will still be accessible to you once you’ve made your return to the World.” My heart was filled with joy simply spending time with her in the form of a flying fiery sol.

i dried up, and went inside to find a trial happening in the courtyard. In fact, i was the one who was being accused of the charge. Some bozo thought it would be a smart idea to tattle tale on me and take

me before the Judge for “the possession of illegal sacraments, this being blasphemy and sacrilege.” Standing before the Honor of the Court, God took His seat wearing a curly white wig like the Founding Fathers of the United States. After calling many citizens to the witness stand, most of them testified to the positive impact of the psychedelic entheogens (these two words translated from their roots is “mind manifesting the inner god”) i most esteemly advocate. The entirety of the residence’s population watched from the balconies up all 100 floors to hear the verdict. The Father as the Judge decreed, “Justin Darkson, charged with breaking the Law according to article 32 is pronounced, Not Guilty!” His hammer slammed the desk, the entire building was in a uproar of cheering approving of the Judge’s decision. i was then taken down a elevator into the basement where the police department is to finish the paperwork and clear the charge on file. i greeted the Secretary at the front desk, still in high spirits over this major victory. She was behind her computer saying, “Just sign here and you are a free man.” i made sure to take my time in making my signature to look handsome, i felt like i was signing the Declaration of Independence and that all generations afterwards would flock to see this significant document to History. i was in a hurry out to go back to the room and take my girl to bed. However, before i could step out the door the Secretary stopped me saying, “The Society’s system is showing that you haven’t payed for your immigration yet. No worries, it’s only \$35 dollars. It’s cheap and we will get you through processing in no time.” i tapped my pockets, realizing i had left my wallet on the

table in the room during dinner. i told her, "i have no money on me. Let me run up to my room to get my wallet really quick. I will be right back in less than 10 minutes." She answered, "I'm sorry, but i'm afraid i can't let you do that. You aren't a citizen until you have paid your full dues. We can't have unregistered aliens roaming around putting our Society in danger." i said, "But i'm the Son of God, certainly you know who i am." She replied, "It doesn't matter who you are. Rules are rules. We are going to have to detain you until someone bails you out." They threw me into a jail cell like i was any other commoner. i slept there frustrated for several days, at least they fed me right and the mattress was nice. i was becoming desperate, "No one is coming to bail me out. i know for sure that my parents aren't going to make it to Heaven, and i doubt any of my relatives will either. If only i had a friend..."

Just as i said this, the emergency alarm sounded throughout the entire police department and all the jail cell doors opened as a supernatural river of chocolate brownie liquid began to flood the basement. i was wildly taken into the rush of the river's current, not knowing where it would take me. As i floated within the liquid, i noticed that the chocolate brownie was laced with Mushrooms. These weren't any ordinary fungi, it was the infamous species of Psilocybin. Inevitably, i had drank this liquid as i was gasping for air and caught a high far above what i could have possibly expected. Resurfacing to Heaven's lobby, there was a artist playing keys on a grand piano, the music was so full and complete it sounded unreal.

It had the feeling as if i was in a massive windtunnel of monstrous speakers filled with omniscient eyes projecting images. i had found myself in a hysterical frenzy. i laughed for hours, upon hours, upon hours, the effects of time dialation made they high feel like i was stuck up there for years. Throughout the intoxication of the mushrooms, i had a flashback reviewing my entire life on Earth. The Visions showed me the hilarity of every step i took, it even had a way of making my traumas seem funny. Now awoken into eternal paradise, i found that the Psilocybin had taken me through a spiritual rebirth.

# Chapter 5

## Howling Rocketeers

i had turned into a Wolf. i sprinted across the forest and open meadows where there was heavy snow. i found You, a Wolf like me. You were inside a bubble. Nothing could touch You. Yet i jumped on top of your bubble, making us bounce off the ground. We would catch more height everytime we hit the floor. Me and You were rockin' it in the air, i had You screaming, "hhhhooooowwwwwllllll!"

## Knightmare 《NAMETAG》 Overshield

At the movies with Nikki and her kids. We got our seats in the theaters, there was a seat open to my right side where someone we didn't know sat down in. The movie was playing, it was animated with chipmunk critters running around. During the middle of the film, me and this lady started talking. She is someone, to say it kindly, i certainly wouldn't date. i asked her, "What's your name?" She said, "Sharon Michael" If you know the story about the Sharon i met at Amcott, she looked like that except she was white instead of black, so that would explain why i wouldn't date her. i had asked

her, "Are you into the metaphysical?" i had picked up that she was into that kind of thing. She said that indeed she was. i then asked her, "What church do you go to?" She answered, "Once Upon A Iceberg." i guess i wanted to do a experiment, so i lied to her and told her that i was interested in her. We were holding hands after, nothing more than that. However, while doing this i thought to myself, "i would be so mad if my girl was doing this right now with another guy. i don't care how ugly the person is." So i ended up leaving, i drove up the road. It seemed like Wesley Chapel, yet it had more plazas and was further developed though. It was named Sri Lang. i decided to turn around and go to the church. Sharon was out there in front of the car to lead me into the building. They were having a banquet, everyone sitting down at long, elegant sheet tables. On top of the tables there were names placed for the seating. The corner that i was RSVPed for was named Sydney. There was a bride in a white dress in that same corner. She said to me, "Yeah, go ahead and take your seat. You are supposed to be here."

There was also a stage. Before i took my seat i was kneeling. On the stage there was a man and woman who were going to be crowned King and Queen. It did actually look quite culty. They gave him his crown that was towering in gold. Then these monarchs were giving the people a blessing, the King saying a prayer in the Name of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost, calling God by a name i didn't recognize. After the inauguration the people shouted, "Hallelujah!" Honestly, the entire cult thing is really weird to me. i don't know

why people would spend more time thinking about a religious figure over their spouse. That how i feel about it.

The service finished, i left. i walked up the street where i overheard a conversation of supervisors saying, “We don’t like this new girl, she goes out with other guys and post pictures with him at Chick-fil-A.” i then found You, admitting the incident that had happened. You forgave me and chose to continue loving me. We were settled on forgetting about it and leaving it in the past, that it’s irrelevant to where we are at now.

–

At a ping pong table, i was waiting for someone to play against. One of your friends showed up saying she was studying Aristotle. i told her she gave me déjà vu, just a few days earlier a digital Aristotle had entered my contemplation.

The scene changed. We were playing FFA (Free For All) on the Wizard map of Halo 1. It had DMT packages that revealed secrets. One of them looked like a declaration plaque, written with “Fill my cup, Oh Lord!” i was dominating on the map picking up all the overshields, grenading them out of the Mystic Realm down to where i was. i performed really well.

–

i was catching a Train out of high school. As we were traveling across the field, there were houses off to the side, i told the

Conductor, "This reminds me of Alice in Wonderland." He said, "To me it just reminds me of Nate's hell." i was dropped off at a junkyard with several other students. There was a abandoned auditorium that had instruments setup. One of my old best friends got on a drum kit and was rolling out. Some of the other band players after they got off stage, i was telling them, "You have to see this." i pointed out a patch in the roof where there was Sunlight coming through. i insisted, "You have to look at this, it's freaking amazing." However, no one cared. i was trying to help them.

i was then being chased by a demonic presence. i ran through the junkyard, trying to catch up to the patches of Light. They would always close soon after i got there. As i was running through this, God showed His face to me and He looked freakin' insane. He thought He was funny. He just left me to keep on running. i got caught into a underground area where there were two feminine demons that came alive and tried to dig their claws into me. i was able to dodge their grip and threw one these other fools at them. It was awful. i ended up finding my way back to Chamberlain HS. i didn't have my schedule on me, not knowing what my next class is. i found out where i was supposed to go, ending up again in your classroom, my favorite English teacher. You looked like a hot ass with glasses on and a nametag. It read, Emma Quinn.

## **“Wreckage Babe.”**

Arriving in the parking lot of La Teresita. i was looking to buy a car, there was a older model of a 300ZX on really beat up rims that was for sale. My brother told, “No, don’t get it.” i didn’t think it was a terrible deal. It was parked nex to a Ferrari F150. i then went upstairs, everyone was mad at me. There was a group of guys who said, “You take out all the joy of videogames.” i defended myself saying how i played Street Fighter with them. Then Christian Bale was getting arrested. The cops were taking him down the stairs while he accused me of being blind. i had challenged him to a 1v1 Halo match saying, “The we will see who is blind.” Apparently he had framed me, there was a surveillance video of him trespassing. He confessed he digitally edited the video my face into the video to make me look like the criminal, when i didn’t actually do the crime. i walked to the center room where Nikki and Jose were sitting in the chairs. She was wearing a white gown saying, “What is this thing about you getting off to me?” i didn’t say anything to her, i was a bit upset about this. i walked off toward the bathrooms, i was thinking

in the back of my mind, "Great...my family must have gained access to my dream journals. They are confusing everytime i say 'my sister' they think i'm talking about Nikki when in reality i'm talking about Sauvester. It's causing all sorts of trouble between me and my family now." i got the bathroom, the place was completely renovated, it looked nothing like it did before. There was a supersanitary urinal that was installed, brand new. i had to take a pee.

-

In a warehouse room, i was told i had to go fight a boss battle. i was advised that as soon as i get in there to take in gas tanks with me, throw the fuel all over the walls and set it on fire. So i got the tanks and went into the next room. Everything turned into a 2D dimension, like Megaman. i didn't see any enemy in there, but i decided to set the walls on fire anyways. i was jumping making my way to the top, there were ladders in the middle that i could climb. There were a group of ballons in all colors that i was chasing while they were floating up. i had a sky blue ballon that i let up to follow those and also threw a shuriken that didn't reach the group in time. Once the ballons hit the very top of the screen, there were movie credits that appeared and started to scroll down again. i was looking at the movie credits thinking, "i don't have to read them this time. i have seen this enough times to get the message they're trying to get across to me."

After the credits were finished rolling, again i found Christian Bale and was talking to him. He had this holographic mapping of residential housing. He said, "Someone is going to try to follow us and hunt us down." So we were making markers of where we were going to leave landmines throughout the complex to get this guy off of us. We made our plan. We went to the residence placing the mines and getting any leads off of us. We ended up going into one of the apartments, it was very compact. There was a lady living there, she wasn't home at the time. Christian found a stash, he said, "She is obviously in the business of dealing hardcore drugs to the community." Then You appeared in the room holding a stash, a plastic bag jammed packed with white pills. You turned and looked at me saying, "Wreckage Babe."

## **Privileged To Be The First&Last Husband**

i was living on a island. It was quite populated, it even could be said to be crowded. There was a large cruise boat that arrived to deport anyone who wanted to leave, and most of the people did want to go. My family was going, we were all headed towards the dock. i let my parents go ahead of me. i was falling behind in the line intentionally because there was a snow dog that i was adopting, he was wild, and i wanted to train him to be around people. My cousins were helping me do this. Christina said, "Aww, he can't wait to drink out of this VOSS bottle." Angela was giving him yogurt. He was real cool, a white&gray adult with sapphire blue eyes.

–

“i might be blind”, i laughed obviously joking. This dream was funny because after the challenge i made yesterday, this next night i was thrown into a arcade. i was just trying to observed the game being played, however i was thrown into not knowing how any of the weapons functioned or layout to the maps. It was very crowded in a small house, i was getting my butt kicked. It was similar to Call of Duty. i was trying to coach some of the guys on my team saying, “Try to keep your distance from him, don’t go close quarters for no good reason. That is a easy way to die.” i saw Manny walking through where there was a display of swords. One of the swords fell off cutting him right in the belly. He had a huge gashed open wound, he was in agony, obviously in a lot of pain. There wasn’t anything i could do to help him. i then said, “Guys, you don’t have a single sniper on the team. No wonder you are losing.” They replied, “And they are killing us with machine guns.” It was just a really crazy place.

Then everyone was out to get a bite to eat. There were people cooking different meats and salads. i was thinking, “Man, i don’t know how to cook any of this stuff.” The there was a young girl that i asked, “How do you cook tiger?” She gave a flirty answer, she said, “In real life.”

–

i saw the Disney Castle, it had fireworks exploding all around it. i had caught different angles of it during day and night. The Castle was out in the middle of nowhere, between tall mountains and green valleys with a gigantic lake. As i roamed around there i noticed it was the same day repeating itself, yet it wasn't a bad thing. i didn't feel like i was stuck, there was always a new path for me to take and learn something different. Get a fresh start everyday.

-

On a beach shoreline, looking out towards the horizon there were seven stars. There was a Angel next to me explaining how each Sun was different. i was able to see this, they were shimmering different colors each having their own, i'm going to use a Kabbalistic term, emanations. Then there was a storm cloud overhanging these seven Suns, above the storm cloud there was a eighth Sun. While looking at the eighth one i was taken to travel into space. i went beyond the atmosphere, deep into the galaxies, where i was in front of a massive Star Ocean pin, resonating with its vibe. Our own personal place in the universe.

-

We were traveling because You wanted to participate in a talent show. We got to the hotel's conference hall, your family was also there. When we got there, we were split up somehow, it wasn't in a bad way. i had to chase down different people and ask them all the right question. Talking to your family members, "Did you see where

Miki went?" Eventually i found You, at first i didn't recognize You though. Five minutes had passed until i realized it was You. i said, "i'm still getting used to what You look like in person." i then escorted You to the talent show. The judges weren't very favorable towards You because You were from California. i stood up shouting about how they were discriminating, judging You over something that has nothing to do with your talent and who You actually are. So You finished your act, i went around to meet You backstage. On my way there, i ended up in a room where there were metal chairs and David from your movie was telling me to take a seat. i sat down and it buckled us in. He said, "There is a button on the chair that you can press stop at anytime and it will let you delete any information that you don't like from what is going to be shown." i actually didn't have to use this button for the remainder of my time there. The machine started, there were pins that went into the back of our skulls, like the Matrix. i was trying to resist this at first since it hurt. It ended up catching me anyways. Once the needle made its connection i was going through warp speed, it looked like silver liquid shimmering while i was traveling through.

The next thing i knew i found myself on a yellow school bus. All the windows were down as we drove through a street in the slums of futuristic California. The people on the streets were throwing glass bottles at me. It was a very dangerous place. i didn't get hurt, i was in a safe enough spot going through there until i was dropped off at your house. i went into your home, You met me. The first thing You

did was take me into your bedroom. We got undressed, You were laying naked, we made love. After we finished having Sex for that session, we went downstairs into the kitchen. Your Mom was walking around and You also had a kid roaming in the house. i thought the kid was from a husband before me, so i asked You about this. You told me that your Husband was Jesus and how great He was. How injustice had Him going through trials where He could have been facing fourteen years in person. i replied, "Jesus was your Husband?" You told me, "you don't believe me!" You turned your back on me. i stepped in front of You again saying, "Yes i do." i was musing how genuine your expression was and how i could relate to having a outrageous story that happens to actually be true. i told You, "After all that i have been through, i must believe You." We held hands, having a moment of staring at each other when i realized You weren't talking about a different husband before me...You were saying that i am Him.

### **\*Close Distance Relationship\***

Walking through my Dade City home, i went through the side gate of the garden, where i found my brother smoking Cannabis. He told me, "You smoke pot, right Justin?" Then he was calling me a scardy cat for not taking larger doses. He answered him, "Dude, you have no idea." We continued our conversation, i said, "Yeah, i have smoked DMT and you have no idea." i was thinking about my times of heavily drinking Aya actually and how terrifying that is. i did that everyday for seven months.

We were then in a warehouse, i didn't work there, my brother did though. He and one of his coworkers were stocking the inventory shelves. He said, "Don't you have to get special privileges to have access to that stuff?" He was speaking of DMT. i answered, "No, anyone can get it as long as they can get passed a few technical parts of accessing it online." He replied, "You ought to get paid for that. The stuff is crazy." Then we went to my grandparents' house playing football. For one play there was a really tall wall, a good fifty feet high. i was on defense, they had tossed the ball over the wall and actually made the catch on the otherside. i said, "No way they got that, what freaking trash." This was out on the street. On the next play there were two girls trying to join the game. i was kicking them off our field as they said "We are just girls." i said, "Well there is no one to cover yall, so it wouldn't be fair. Get out of here!" Then i was on offense, a few guys on my team were from elementary school, Levi and Cory. Levi was playing quarterback, we ran the play on our first down. It was a incomplete pass that was blocked. On the second down, i had them hike the ball straight to me. We got a touchdown, i passed it to a receiver. It all happened really quick. i said, "i did a quarterback trick play on my own QB." Everyone started laughing. After we finished playing football, i walked to a place where there were guys working on a project. One of them was a step ladder, He looked at me saying, "It's easy to see the progress of how your mind is developing."

-

i woke up early, still before the morning light. i drove to a McDonalds to buy breakfast, when i went inside i recognized several old friends from high school and middle school. There was Mike, Jeraldo, Jeff, and a few others. After we got our orders, one of them invited to hang out at their community, i agreed to go. i took a lift with them to the place. It was a property that didn't have any construction built on it, instead the people lived in the jumpy house that people rent for their kids' parties. It was actually kinda neat. We rolled up a joint. When they passed it to me i explained why i couldn't have that much, i could only take one small hit off of it and my mind would be blown away. That is actually what happened, i took one rip and the whole jumpy house was spinning. We then went to the community after a short while. There was a girl that sat down, she told me, "Why won't you let Katherine back in?" i was thinking, "Oh she must have looked up my Twitter when she heard that i was visiting and got a scoop on my past." i was actually glad she said that because it was acknowledge how well i have kept Katherine out of my thought life, how well i have been able to move on from my exgirlfriend. Anyways, we then were outside and i was asking one of the guys if my car was going to get towed since i had left it in the McDonald's parking lot. He said, "Probably." i replied, "You should have told me that before, i would have drove over here the first time." So he gave me a lift over there. i was driving my Mom's car for some reason. i drove again to the community. i was going to leave, however he said, "I want to show you what a day in my life is like. Why don't you stay awhile longer?" i said, "Alright." i

was asking him about the place, it was called The Mission. i asked him if he had to pay to stay there since it seemed like no one went to work. Everyone just hung out and did whatever. He said, "He worked at a store called Face-off. i pay \$500 dollars for rent and another \$500 dollars in community maintenance." i felt like he was kidding about this and that no one there actually did go to work.

i checked my pockets and i didn't have my wallet, phone, or keys. i thought they had lured me in to mug me for everything that i had. This wasn't the case though, i double checked my pockets and had all my own stuff again. This happened twice. Then we hopped into a pool, i thought i heard a kid called me a party pooper. That's not what he said though, i still replied, "Oh yeah, the party didn't start until i got in here." i took off my shoes to go through the jumpy house rooms, when i went to look for my shoes i couldn't find them. i asked one of my friends, "Do you know what happened to them?" He answered, "He said they are MLM@China.com" i still couldn't find them, so i was placing on these other tennis shoes that i thought belonged to me. The pair was mainly white with black design going across it. When i got on, there was a Elder Man who walked in saying, "Oh i have used those shoes before." When i caught a glimpse of Him walking passed me, it looked like the Father.

A bunch of us were sitting in a open-air jumpy house room. Everyone was just chillin' and talking while in a circle. i was sitting there and there was girl trying to get close to me, definitely trying to get me to hook up with her. i brushed her off telling her i was in a

relationship. i continue, "Yeah, long relationships can suck. But when you love someone, you don't cheat on them." She then looked at me, she told me "i love you." i still told her, "Don't touch me."

Now i do want to end this in saying that i don't consider us a long distance relationship. We are definitely much closer than that. i can see You, feel You, and the connection i have to your Spirit in every given moment of the day. i literally do see You in person every night in my dreams. Even today there was another dream that i don't remember the details, but know we were there together. It still happens everyday. i keep You in my room, we literally know what it is to be in bed and give each other our hearts.

## **Ain't A Party Without My Girl**

In a hotel room with my parents, i was learning how to operate a flying car. i did this using my phone. i was able to transport back and forth through this app. i was cussing a lot while traveling. My Dad was telling me to watch my language, however i had a good reason for it. i then left the room, when i went out through the hallways there were people trying to kill me. It was in Kill Bill style. i had to shatter glass display cases to pick up a couple swords in order to defend myself. i went around, dodged some of them, killed a few of my attackers. i got to the bottom floor, i went outside then entered the Ola house where i met my Grandfather there. He was a inventor, He created things, including the original design for this flying car. i got what i needed and returned to the hotel. It was

actually a time loop. i still had people chasing me, out to take my life while i made my way to the room. On the way up i had gotten a bloody nose that i had to clean and left the cloth on one of the exhibits. When i made it to the room, it was the beginning of the dream again. This time i understood the root of why i was cussing so much.

–

Walking through college dorms, more so like apartments. i went through a corridor where there was a smoking spot for the ladies. i then entered one of the apartments where there was a few guys that i was going to be competing in a Halo tournament with. One of them was a kid named Lex who was on crutches. There was also a old friend, then another was either TuLegitamate or Ghandi. i told them, “Check out this thing i can do.” i began to levitate. They were saying, “Oh, that’s crazy! How are you doing that?” i was showing off my Mystical Power.

i floated my way on out. There was a huge celebration that was happening in my honor. i went into this conference hall. In one of the top level rooms i was talking with someone. i had found up there a photo album or a book collage that You had made on one of your travels to a country in Asia. i didn’t have much time to look at it, however i quickly flipped through. There was a ship in one of the pictures, then You had a selfy with your hair fluttering, i stopped on one of the flaps where there was a picture of a really cute dolphin. i closed it and looked at the cover of the book. It had your

handwriting with a sharpe marker, it was in a Sanskrit font and You spelt your name with one 'T'. i placed the book somewhere safe and floated along out. There were different balaconies at least three stories up. There was a bar where my grandfather Max was sitting looking young and healthy. He was joking around with the other guys up there. i was doing my levitating thing. i was spinning, intentionally trying to get attention because i was still wanting to show off that my mystical powers are real. Someone said, "That's the righteous gift given to him." i then floated off to another area where i was talking to Marlene's sister, she asked me, "Oh, you aren't using any equipment to do that? How did you learn how to do this?" i answered, "After my private time with God, He told me that i am the Messiah." Again, i floated off taking a daring jump from one balcony up to another. i was still getting a handle on the power, so it was quite risky doing this jump. Everyone at the celebration knew me and was for me. Once i got to the bottom floor i saw how packed the place was. There was someone on the front stage making the introduction, i levitated up and said "Hello!" to the crowd. When i went to take my seat in the front row, i heard a rumor that You were killed while in China. i didn't believe it. They introduced the first act to the celebration, it wasn't You, so i began to fear this rumor was true. i busted out crying. i thought, "i have all these people to honor me and the one person i want to be here with me with isn't." i was freaking out.

-

At my grandparents' house, i was talking with my Dade. He said, "We are going to use this test to compare what a pretty girl smells like compared to you." i told him, "i use my own cologne. i don't care about the opinion of other people's noses." While there at my grandparents', that was in one dimension. i was also in the experience of another dimension where it was just me and You. We were smoking together, so You were equally as stinky as myself, i'm sure.

## **Crowned Lady Swimmer**

In the backyard of the Ola house, except it was a lake and we were running a business there. We had tubing and parasailing. Someone would drive a boat, i was to end of a rope where i was up in the air doing tricks. i also had a whip, i swung it to get myself coiled and gave a strong pull that allowed me to do a special move that hadn't been seen in ages. Supposedly it took a really long time to perfect, yet i was able to do it on the spot. Afterwards, my brother told me that there was a business deal and i had to go be apart of it. We got in the car, Danny was driving, Nikki was in the front passenger. At one point Frank was in the car and i was teaching him how to look at the Light. i spoke to my siblings about my divine encounters and my work with Ayahuasca: how i had to save my own life, and the progress that i made. i was getting emotional, i said, "Y'all have no idea, i used to hate all of you." Dan not to talk about this during our business deal. We were driving to a restaurant where we were going to meet the band Coldplay. He said, "You better not mess up this

deal that i arranged with them. I'm being serious." So we got to the restaurant, at first i thought it was named after me when i saw the sign. However, when i got a second glance it was different letters, JRDV Burger Shop. i went inside, still hadn't shaken off the feels. i shook the hands of everyone in the band and they noticed that i still had tears in my eyes. They asked, "What's wrong with him?" When this happened, Ryan met us there at the restaurant. He bumped me singing a lyric from N.E.R.D (No One Ever Really Dies). He said, "I just had to walk in here with this song." This really encouraging me. The two of us were talking and ended up in the bathroom. i told him, "Just go, i'm not going to look." He took a whizz then left. i had the bathroom to myself. i was looking in the mirror observing the different types of faces i make. i then went to the toilet and took one of the biggest leaks of my life.

-

Again, my brother and i were running the business. This time what it was, we were grouping a bunch of companies and services of all different sorts to make it easy for people to know who to go to for whatever labor they needed to get done. One of my ex-crushes was playing a cleaning lady and she had a twin sister. She did the first job and afterwards they said, "We aren't going to join." There was this other business deal, i was watching a jumbo 3D TV, it had to do with Shazam. A partner said, "We have this deal to go wash a car on the otherside of town." i told him, "i'm not going to go because we will only going to get paid \$15 dollars and it would have to cover

gas and materials. On top of that i would have to split it with this other guy i'm partnered with. i wouldn't even be making \$10 dollars for a hour of my time, so it won't even be worth it."

Then i was at a table in a mall. One of my old good friends was meeting me there. He had a girlfriend that had the same name as You when we were in High School. He arrived and brought a girl with him. They had on matching green T-shirts and i had asked what the relationship. He said, "Oh, we are not together." i noticed this girl was staring at me, it seemed like she was really into me. i ended up going to the bathroom and there were all these people telling me, "Dude, you couldn't tell that she is into you?" This was obviously You. They kept on bothering me while i was trying to use the bathroom. i said, "Alright, Alright, Alright. i will go back and talk to her. Just stop nagging me while i have my dick in my hand at the urinal. Get away!"

-

On the deck behind a house that sat on a river, there was a jet ski docked and a black mask that went over the eyes that was placed over the handle bar. i noticed that You and this other girl were racing against each other swimming...because whoever grabbed the black mask first would determine who would be mine. The two of you were swimming as fast as you could. You had grabbed the mask right before she did, i said, "That settles it." You had gotten up onto the deck, sitting on one of the chairs. Your heart was pounding, completely out of breath trying to catch it. i looked at You, "Wow

Miki, You really impressed me. You really gave it your all to fight for me. This meant a lot to me.”

## **Billionaire StarSynapses**

At a huge church, there were a lot events happening. There were battles in Star Wars with fighter jets. i was a jedi 1,000ft tall and i would cut through their star cruisers. There was a basketball game happening, it looked like NBA Jam. Mainly it looked like it was running itself and at other times it seemed like i was controlling the athletes. Somone in the crowd said, “He must have run out of turbo.” There were the indicators underneath the players that showed how much power they had. Then i was walking towards the front of this church scene, there were people fainting under the power of the Presence of the Lord. Once i made it to the front, i had placed this massive bomb there; it actually looked like a advanced nuclear plant. At the same time there was a huge bunny that was driving a hammer across the glass on the side of the church that would rip through the realms. i was talking to Christ, He said, “Once this bomb goes off, Paradise will be spread all across the land.” It went off, and He peeled back this veil that felt like He was opening up something within my Mind. Through the curtain there were billions of stars that were shimmering, and this was the backside of

my Mind. i told Him how i felt very fortunate to have the perspective that i do. Especially since a lot of people don't get to see what i see.

–

i was playing a Super Mario World game, Lizette was playing along. i told her, "i couldn't get very far in the game because i don't have a memory card. It wouldn't make my save points and i would always have to start from the beginning." Afterwards there was a small aquarium that i was attending to, a fish tank. There weren't any fish in a though, i was using it to grow Mushrooms. They were mixed in with sand, we had a green growth on them. i was stiring and salvaging off the bottom of the tank.

There was this other game, a special version Sonic. It only featured SuperSonic, not the normal form of Him. He was traveling through the Hyperdimensions.

–

Driving through the City, i had arrived at the Airport. i went through security and i was waiting to board. Ivory happened to be on this same flight, where we waited was in a separate room from the boarding area. After sitting there for a while, i looked at the ticket and the departure time said 4-4. i walked up to the attendant at the boarding area to double check the time and i left my stuff in the waiting room. Once i got to the attendant, she said, "We are boarding now. You better hurry to get your stuff, otherwise you are not going to make the flight." i ran back to the waiting room, it was

completely emptied out. i was rushing to get my things that was thrown towards the door. At first when i was going in, there was a employee that looked like a pilot. He said, "You can't go in there." They opened the door, however the room wasn't there. It was like after a plane had taken off. i almost fell through, however i closed the door and went back in. In getting my things, it turned out i was on a different plane. It wasn't taking off, it was just switching gates. i said, "Man, now i definitely missed that flight. There is no way i'm going to be able to run across the airport and make it on time." i went around and i was talking to the rest of the aircrew. They said, "Yeah, that happens sometimes that happens and it's usually someone elses fault for not making sure you are awake when it's time to board." They continued, "You will be able to catch the next flight home."

i had gotten my stuff, i was walking through the airport corridors. i was thinking when the soonest flight would be and to what city. i was specifying, maybe St. Petersburg or Lakeland, or some other airport close to Wesley Chapel and if i would have to take two flights with a layover to get there. i was just trying to get home as soon as possible. i didn't care if i had to take two trips. While i was walking, i went up the escalator and dropped all my stuff again. One of these was my laundry basket and all my clothes were thrown all over the escalator. It was guided up to the top, there was a girl who passed by saying, "Major disaster, Sir." i was getting my shit together. i threw all my stuff into my bag, and the last item i picked up was a

magazine. It was featuring a new Halo title, Master Chief was watching a galactic Supernova and the Light it was showing. In a different language it had written, "Gola". Goal.

## 1 (Male}vs{Female)1 Wizard Champions

At a waterpark, i was going through one of the lines for their main attraction. i passed through the gatekeeper who said, "Welcome to Miami." There were a bunch of people in line. We made it to the top where there was a safety guard, she seemed to know everyone going through there and calling each of them by name. Yet she didn't know who i was and my name was the only one that wasn't called. i went down the waterslide, it was notably dark in there. Once i went throught it i landed into a Target deparment store. There was John Crowder and one of his partners, the two of them were talking and i was listening in to what they were saying. John said, "The experience is like merging into the Universe and then afterwards reintergrating into the human body with the Spirit of God." He continued, "The duration isn't too long, that way you get to have this experience frequently." Lastly he said, "this entire young generation heard this one quote and it produced tons of brilliant minds." Then there was a employee that said to me, "Didn't you need to talk to him?" i replied, "Yeah, i'll catch up with him later."

i went into the fitting room where there was a Cosmic Drama entity, she had gotten me into a armlock behind my back. She said, "What is this thing that you are saying? That you have a rich dad and a poor dad." This was a obvious reference to a author, R.T. Kiyosaki. She continued, "You stop fooling around and swing in the trust of your Father." She then let me go. The next thing that i knew, me and You were being chauffeured in a SUV. i felt something bite me on my left shoulder blade. My sister was checking it out for me, having taken off my shirt. i asked, "What is it?" You answered, "It's a nest." You were running your hand over me.

-

i was competing in a Halo tournament. We were on the map Warlock playing Team Slayer. i killed someone with rockets and got the powerup at the top center. i finished the round with the most kills, i had 18. We ended up winning the game, i was actually yelling because i was hungry. Before we started the round i only got to eat half of the food that i order and wanted to finishing eating the other half. They actually had a waiter take the other half. i told them, "i told you i was going to eat the whole thing and now i'm in a terrible mood because y'all sent my food away." i was telling them, "Well we have to check out what the next map is like because i'm not familiar with it. i want to at least get a preview of what it's going to look like for our next match." So we ended up going for a walk, it was a carnival that the tourney was happening at. i ordered a burrito

saying, "i know i'm going to eat this entire thing." So i ate my meal and i was happy.

At this Carnival, God owned a mansion on the fairgrounds. This place was massive, He had exhibits of things He had collected, art and what not. People were walking through, the top level was actually off limits. However, i decided to sneak up there anyways. i was the only one allowed to do this. When i got up there, it was where He slept at. The bedframe had behind it a ledge where He could place things, similar to mine where the Skyline of Paris is. There were random little trinkets that didn't really stand out, except for this one thing that was a piece of golden jewelry. The design on it looked nearly identical to my ring. i was pretty stoked about this since it was God's most treasured possession. i ran downstairs and telling my teammates, "You aren't going to believe what i found up there!" i told him he had to go see it with his own eyes to understand what God had given me. However, God had made it home, He was resting up there or reading something. So no one else could see what i had discovered.

We then went out of the mansion, we were in the midst of the Carnival again. i was preparing for the next match, i had gone to one of the stands to buy a Swisher Sweet Cigarillo to have the smoke while competing. i was telling everyone, "Make sure you have enough and that you're prepared for the match so you won't run out in the middle of it." i bought what i needed, then God was walking amongst the crowd. When i saw Him, i ran up to Him and hugged

Him like a enthusiastic kid clinging to his Papa. He was really tall, i was only half of His height. He was glad that i was being all warm with Him. He commented to everyone around saying, "Ah, my Son...he is Jewish."

The two of us were strategizing, this was our private talk. He said, "You used to do this thing where you'd stay back and not move, you would just shoot at everything so that you'd never die. Meanwhile, everyone else would pressure you to rush forward and get into certain situations." i replied to Him, "Yeah, i guess i could push forward and add more pressure." i stepped off from the side of Him for a moment. My teammates were next to me, i was thinking, "i could definitely use another hit of pot before our next match. i'm feeling kind of low." i didn't have any premade joints, however there was someone with a loaded joint and i was getting the second-hand smoke from that. i walked back to where God was, He told me, "i was really thinking to go ahead and let you win the Grand Prize." He was saying that He was going to make it in fate where i would get first place. He actually showed me my history in tournaments, the way He described it was as, "Always first place outside of the prize pool." In MLG that was 9<sup>th</sup> place, and at this tournament it was 7<sup>th</sup>. He continued, "but there is this thing with your Wife." He basically was showing me that how i placed in my own personal history, it happened that way so that i could get to You, where we are at now. Because if my streak would have continued where i was actually winning those tournaments, i would have never crossed paths with

You, the way i did...well exactly that. It was really neat the way He presented how favored i am. Finally, He asked, "So what have you been up to these days?" i had to come up with something really quick, "Oh, i have just been playing one versus one on Wizard." We both knew i wasn't talking about videogames at all.

## **A lil'bit of Hell & Mercy**

In the City, it was under attack. There were people roaming all over the place panicing. One of the people i crossed paths with was my cousin Rachel. She said, "We have to get the glory out of the hands of the kids." She actually looked really sick. She told me she was only 23, so i thought her not being in good health despite her young age took away her validation of her opinion of wanting to enforce this law. i said, "if you take away pot from them, they will want to fill in the gap with some other drug that is harmful like Cocaine." Then i walked to another area, this was a garage for fighter jets. i had taken the last screw on the tip of this gigantic missile that was going to be dropped on the enemy frontlines. It took off successfully. However, the City was still under heavy seige. You showed up and told me, "The are infiltrating the financial resources of our Society." You continued, "Don't worry about it. I'm going to use my magic to help you." You grabbed my hand and

teleported us into a massive yogurt container, a few of them actually, where you were fending off the attackers. We were then inside the City wall. We were watching a bunch of the citizens flee for their lives out of the gates. You then told me, "The invaders made it look like we were on the losing side when, in fact, we weren't. We are actually going to win this battle of defending our City."

-

At a graduation, i walked into the auditorium. On my way in, i noticed that one of my ex-crushes was in the class. She was going to graduating in white with high honors. i was tempted to say hello to her, yet i decided to go find my seat instead. Once i made it there and sat down, i started to choke on a jolly rancher. There is actually history behind this; i was in elementary school on Valentine's Day. Afterwards when i got home, i opened up the candy while reading on of the Valentine's cards. i started laughing, this popped the jolly rancher into my throat and i was legitimately choking. Luckily, we were able to get it out after my sister gave me the heimlich maneuver. Anyways, so i was at the graduation choking and i started climbing over all the seats because there was this guy who was a alter ego of myself, he was black and wearing a burgandy hoodie. i thought, "That is the one person who can help me in this situation." So i was trying to rush up to him, he was actually walking in the halls. i was thinking, "The last time that i got high with Him,

we had made a deal where we sold pot and made \$1,700 dollars each off of that one deal.”

–

i walked into a hospital. i had circled around and made it to a place that my Uncle Al and Aunt Sherry's house. i was about to take a shower when i noticed that the door didn't have a lock on it. i was still dressed when Nino and his daughter walked in. i said, "What are you doing in here? Didn't you hear the shower on? Get out!" So they left. i took my shower and got all cleaned up. i then went to the front of the hospital and was talking to the attendant. i said to her, "There was a sign in sheet that i placed my name on a few weeks ago and i'm ready to sign out. Where is it?" She showed me the current sign-in sheet and it was all blank. She said i was going to look through their cabinets. i was behind the desk and this girl i had mentioned earlier was there at the desk. Admittedly, i had flirted with her a little bit. i was still was going through this cabinet to find my sign-out paper. Once i got it, she was gone. i didn't know where she went.

i got out of the hospital and made it home. Walking into my TV room right outside of our bedroom, i saw my Dad sleeping on a half inflated air mattress on the floor. This scene explained to me why this incident happened, yet it didn't justify it at all. i ended up waking up telling him he had a appointment be somewhere that he had to go to and he couldn't stay here.

-

On the deck of my grandparents' pool, i was watching over a boy in his mid-teens. He seemed...we will say troubled, like he had mental issues. He was in the pool almost drowning, i had to save him. i dragged him out. Afterwards, i dried up and went inside to get my clothes changed. The inside was the Ola house. i had a conversation with my Mom and my Sister, i could hear my Dad watching something on TV that had to do with Catholic Mass and Theological Discourses that i actually wasn't too interested in. i went outside to the pool deck again to make sure the kid was ok. It was nighttime out and he was talking to these evil characters that were outside of the pool screen and playing baseball with a PVC pipe. i was walking near the screen to see who was out there, i noticed there was a Shadow swimming in the pool. The kid said, "That's my fairy tale!" He tried to wrestle with me to throw me in where there was this monster wanting to swallow me alive.

-

i was taking private classes. We met in a library, there were only ten of us students. There was one teacher that was really cruel to me for no reason, would pick on me and be really offensive, would tell me that i'm a idiot and all sorts of nasty comments. i then was looking at the shelves, i noticed a book that was a Almanac. i had the impression that it was like a High School yearbook with a lot of past history. i went to take it off the shelf when there was another

teacher that was actually a Spirit that grabbed my forearm and said, "Don't touch that! You are still young."

i was then to be transferred out from the class from the rest of the students. i was escorted by this one-eye female demon and she was mocking me the entire way there. i was then placed in, well it wasn't a prison cell, however i still felt like i was being held captive. She had a daughter that was a bunny that said "i love you!" and i was laughing along. i laid on the bed i had, i was given a paper of homework about the curriculum. i read over it. It ended with saying, "You can continue the rest of your studies using swim reading."

Underneath this paper there was a picture all cut up that was in a tray of like a stack of cards. The image was obviously the face of Jesus while He was being crucified. i started to puzzle all the pieces together. In the middle of this, i had picked up a piece that was actually of your eyebrow and eye. When i placed it in, You had merged with the rest of the picture of Christ.

## **Sesh Schedule @bubblecoreplanet**

Walking outside of a mall, i saw Leroy. i said hello to him and thought, "That's always a good sign." i then went through a portal and had a spaceview of the planet. The entire globe was covered in water. There was a spring bubbling to the surface from the core. The only land that there was One Continent, it was the size of Florida. i got a close up on the map where i saw the title of a city, it was Eliwaski. i was told, "That is named after the family." There were

a bunch of drop pins that were scattered, like the ones used on a iPhone map. i was circled to the bottom of the continent and back to the central part of the mainland. There were a ton of these pins all grouped together while everywhere else they were isolated. This group was Orlando, i was told, "This is where the honey is."

Everything flashed around me, i found myself in a Ford Explorer that my sister was driving. We were listening to the radio on the way to our grandparents' house. There was a rap song on. We made it to the house and parked. You had asked me, "The rapper mentioned someone mentioned Jodie. i wonder what that's supposed to mean." i told You, "In my Mind that is the actress in the movies Gravity and Contact." You seemed satisfied with that answer. We made our way in, we stepped in time where we found our cat being attacked by monsters in the kitchen. There were a lot of them. There was this other alien spaghetti monster that dropped in to save him. It actually looked like the cat was hooked up to a IV. It mentioned that there was a fight against removing cancer that the monsters infected him with. i saw the medicine being placed through his veins, i had a microscopic camera perspective of what was happening in his organs. The alien spaghetti monster was able to fend off all the other attackers. Yet despite the extra help, our cat was severely injured. His entire backend was severed. He looked like a cut raw fish. i was greviously sobbing over him, how hurt he was.

-

i was staying at the Ola house. It had been converted into a rental for college students, like a dorm. So there were bunch of other people staying in the house, they were actually bothering me. These people were crazy. One of the things that happened, Tony Lopez was asking me to leave my bed so he could bang a girl on it. i told him, "No, you have your own bed here in your own room. You're not allowed to use mine. Get out!" There was another girl who said, "Look at your closet, it's a mess." Even though it was actually organized on that size. i couldn't even go to the toilet without these people bothering me, there was no space.

i had to rush off to school. On my way there i was thinking, "i am so mad right now. i didn't get to have sex with my girl this morning. Between all the people around and not having enough time. i am so freaking really mad about this." i went for a smoke and i was thinking, "i wonder how i'm going to sneak my smokes in between the classes." i was trying to plan how i was going to do this. Once i got there, one of my old best friends greeted me. We were talking about whatever and i told him, "i don't even know what my next class is supposed to be, where i should be for next period." He answered me saying, "Your sister is the one that has your schedule. She is the one who will be giving it to you."

## **Honorary Gift: the Sundial Wristwatch**

At there was a event happening at a gigantic Stadium, it must have sat at least half a million people. i was behind the stage where we

were discussing the plan. The event was presented where me and Christina were going to get married, however i knew i wasn't marrying her, she was going to switch out and we surprise everyone with me and You were going to have our ceremony. i then went behind the building, i had the bartender fill up a vending machine for sodas. i had also given him beer cans to load up in it for the guests. i was hoping that we weren't going to get in trouble for people under 21 getting the drinks. One of the girls helping coordinate said, "It was supposed to be Wonton soup, not alcohol." i walked to another area where there were people in a spa. One of them said, "I'm in the Chainsmokers gang." My ears perked as i thought of a few songs.

Once i made it around to the stage again, he turned out that Christina had killed her Mom. i asked her, "Why did you do that?" She replied, "i have always been kinda crazy. i just so happened to find the right opportunity." She already had her loaded into a body bag and made me take it over to the dumpster. That was her deal, not mine. i then started making the climb up the stairs of the Stadium to find my seat, it was way up there. i had caught eyes with You in the crowd, we were both excited for the event. We were waiting to be called to stage. i got up my seat and my Mom was next to me. i told her, "Scoot over. i don't need you to be too close."

The show began, there were two airplanes hovering next to each other inside the Stadium. Then there was a pool squad with red shirts on getting the crowd fired up. They said, "Everyone get to

your feet. Sing along with us, Heeeyyyheyyyyyyheyy, let's have a good time! Heeeyyyheyyyyyyheyy, let's have a good time!" It had a really good energy to start things up.

-

Standing at the entry hall of the Ola house, there was the mirror. It was at the same spot where we tapped noses. One of my old best friends showed up to give me a Watch. He presented this gift to me in honor to my relationship with You. It had a clock, there also a button that i could press that would turn it into tracking mode. The clock changed into a advanced Sundial, it said within the glass, "You found Me." i thanked him for giving me a awesome, perfect gift.

i went out the front door and hopped into the infinity with God. He was driving. This time we didn't verbally say anything to each other, yet we still had a conversation telepathically. i was telling Him how i keep my girl with me everywhere i go and how your Spirit was in the car with me.

-

Cuddling.

## **Yin & Yang Protection Spell**

In a ballroom, everyone was dressed elegantly. Christina gave me a prism, inside of it there was a crystalline brain. i kissed it saying, "i like your crystals." We walked to the center floor underneath a

chandelier, it had sharp crystals within a glass sphere. i pointed at it saying, "Oh they have i[dm]t covered."

–

At the Dade City house, my Mom had brought out a chess set. i told her to hang on and i went on a smoke break. When i picked up one of the Swishers, i bit into it and found that i had put the end that was already prelit to my lips, the side that had the ashes on it. This reminded me of the time at my brother's bachelor party when i did this same thing as the rest of the guys went into the strip club while i had waited outside. When i went to light my smoke i tried doing it from the pre-lit side. Anyways, after i had taken my smoke, i went to where my family was. My Mom said, "Dad saw this coincidence with Christina and now he is freaking out about everything."

–

i was telling someone about my girlfriend, how she always had this dank pot on her and that i really liked her. We could always keep things interesting, we had that connection. Afterwards, i was in my bedroom upstairs at the Ola house. i was playing a game, i went through a portal at the bottom of a sniper tower on the map Lockout. Underneath this, it turned into a horror title, like Silent Hill. My character was on screen, there was another character in my party that was going through dark passageways with me. There was a demon that we had encountered. We were using magic on both sides to attack it. There was this thing that the demon did, it opened

a gate on the flooring that had a Yin & Yang symbol. It was going to do a deadly sniper shot on both of us. However, I had cast protection magic on my partner. So when the sniper shot fired it didn't hurt my partner at all, I had taken a bit of damage off the tail end, yet my magic was still strong enough to where it didn't kill me. I was then able to seal away the demon. While we were making our way out from this place of horror, my character had yanked. I said, "I can't believe the developers actually implemented that into this game." There was a cutscene, it was actually the ending. The main female character said a few things, then my character said, "I won't understand this until I come back." I said, "Aww, they made the ending about sex. This doesn't surprise me." The credits started rolling.

## **Universal Seer Ring of the Messiah**

I went to go meet my family at a friend's house. I had gotten in an argument with someone who didn't understand me, they called me "juvenile". They said, "You think you are above the rest of us." I decided to defend myself. I told this person, "You ought to respect me like the Lord Himself." I then went outside, I did this thing where the Sun was divided into five parts horizontally. I was able to create five silhouettes in each section, this did a summon of the Aeons from Final Fantasy X. This massive entity came out of the summon and did a Kamehameha on the house where they were judging me. The lights were completely blown off the ceiling.

–

At a hotel conference room, there was a party happening that God had given out the invitations for. There was a large crowd, when i got there it i found that He had reserved a room for me. It was super luxurious, i went into the bathroom and found that next to the sink He left me my ring. i had put on my ring, i immediately heard the Voice of the Holy Spirit say within me, “i am God.” Ron Meek, the Father, wasn’t even going to be at the party. He was sending me to be Him at this conference. There were a ton of mirrors with all different angles, i was thinking, “i like looking at myself with the Ring of God on.”

After i got out of the bathroom, i said, “Yes! i wanted this place all to myself, no visitors or anything.” My brother ended up knocking on the door. He was saying, “Where is my ring at?” i found another ring that was identical to mine. i actually gave this to him. i’m certain this wasn’t about Dan as much as it was to believe in myself. He asked me, “You are staying in this place alone?” i said, “No, my girl is going to be here.”

–

i actually re-entered the same dream. Again, i didn’t want any distractions. However, someone from the conference came to me for a emergency, saying, “Oh, God does make visitations, even on holidays. He usually says He doesn’t want anyone around here.” i then hopped into the bed i was sleeping in. Again, Dan showed up

and i had to bunk with him for this night. He said, "Where is my ring at?" i still had a second one that i offered to give to him. He said, "No, i don't want your ring."

–

Yet again i re-entered the same dream. Dan said, "Where is my ring at?" i answered, "i have a ring for you." i showed him the one i have with a "C" on it. He said, "Oh, i already have mine. It's kinda like yours except it's not as thick." i left the room to go play basketball. There was a black kid that i played against. i couldn't score any points. He felt privileged that i let him win a game against me. Afterwards, we were talking about a Halo tournament. i said, "Didn't you go to that City that you made it really far in the tourney with Nexus and D.C. Eli?"

i was off to another activity happening at the conference. There was a racetrack. i was given a red Ferrari from a sponsor to participate in the race. i was pointed to go into the pit stop and was told, "The tires are Jewish." There was a whole stack of tires, the entire crew came out of hiding from behind these tires to support me. Racing in the competition, i was in the middle of first and last place. i said, "This car looks really nice, but the engine isn't giving me the speed that i need." The car had shifted into a cane with one tire on it. i closed my eyes and was skipping using the tire cane. i got in first place as i was navigating the course, everyone was amazed by my ability to do this. They said, "No way he can do that with his eyes closed! That's crazy."

i finished the race, i had won. Afterwards, i had met You in front of the hotel. We gave each other a really tight hug. Your appearance looked very comfortable to me...homely. You whispered in my ear how much You adore me and about your holy jealousy towards me. Then we were off to have dinner with your parents. On the drive there i was looking through the different plazas. i noticed there was a cocktail bar in one of the shops. Next to the plaza, there was another store that i was wondering what it was because it had bright lively colors to it and had light shining out of the windows. i looked at the street sign, it had your last name on it, Watson.

## Chapter 6

### Fuck More, Argue Less

Playing Halo 1, we were running around on the map Damnation. There were different missions we went through killing aliens. We were also messing around shooting at each other. i would grenade the rocket launcher to myself from across the map. We sniped each other fighting for the Overshield. i know during my sniping i missed a entire clip, then You were letting me get headshots on You. You killed me a bunch of times. Then my parents were accusing us of wasting. We answered, "Oh we argue less since we spend so much time playing our game together." They were also mad becauseing i was cussing in our shoot outs, "Fuck!" They overheard us doing this.

They said we were sinning. i said, "Oh, so now i'm not holy because i cussed. Isn't this what the Gospel of Jesus Christ is all about anyways, the GIFT of righteousness?" i told them that i grew up in a very different world than i did and they wouldn't be able to understand me. "i have been around people cussing since i was in seventh grade...no, let me correct myself, since fourth grade." They couldn't get their minds around that. We continued playing, there was a plasma rifle at the bottom of map we were trying to get. At the middle platform, i had fell off the map and was trying to hit You with the sniper while i was falling. i couldn't get the hit on You, so You decided to jump off and fall off the map with me. We respawned. We were again there near the fall-offs toward the opposite side of the teleporter. There was a giant coke cup in between the platforms where i fell of last time. The Asian CEO from Inception who says "take a leap of faith" had jumped in it, i threw a plasma grenade at him. You went into the hall, i followed You in. We didn't have our Spartan armor on anymore. i was trailing behind You a bit, i saw there was a security who grabbed You and put You in a choke hole. Before i could do anything, i had to watch horrifying thing ever. He killed You. A gunshot wound through your skull. i was completely in shock, i was panicing. i managed to stumble out a door that had a exit sign above it. i was just trying to get away from those people since there was nothing i could. i hopped over a fence, the closest building hospital. i didn't make it there, i woke up while i was in the middle of the street. This dream had me freaking out, even after i woke up.

–

Parked in my car in front of my grandparents' garage, i was waiting for You. Once You showed up, You told me, "i had to ask my great grandparents if i could be with you." i replied, "So what did they say?" You answered, "They gave me a Yes!" So i was super excited going "WhootWhootWhoot! Yes, that's freaking amazing!" We were jumping and dancing together. We were then off on a voyage. We were taking a boat to Europe, specifically England. On the trip there, we had kids that we took with us and we were taking turns maintaining the engine. One night, while the rest of us were sleeping, i had woken up and went to the engine room. i found that You had reconfigured the engine to where You did all the work of making sure it was running.

i caught sight of land, the boat was heading tho the shore at full speed. No one was attending to the steering wheel, i had made it just in time to turn so we didn't make a direct collision. As we were turning we bumped into the port, we had to circle around until we could get the boat a steady speed. We were able to save the day where we didn't die. Once we got docked to the port, our GodMom who was on the boat said, "Finally, we made it here safely. It was such a long journey to get us all over to our destination." Our Ancestors were waiting to greet us. As soon as we stepped off, "Your parents must be in the New Testament." There was a young girl who was traveling with us who said, "Despite a 1 in 100<sup>th</sup> chance of being in the Beloved, we are actually in that bloodline." Our

Ancestors then said, “We are good people. We are here to welcome you and make you feel at home.”

–

Nikki was with me at the Dade City house. She called me out to go talk to her on the porch. She said, “The two of you never leave your room. If yall don’t go out to do anything with the rest of us, we are going to start calling you the King and Queen of Egypt.” It was dark out, the stars were shining, she was looking up at the sky. She exclaimed, “i can see this black man levitating way the heck up there. That’s crazy! What is he doing flying up there?” She said, “You have to see this.” So when i walked out of the screen porch, i looked up at the sky for myself. i didn’t see him. What was shown to me were the clouds looking like a princely knight fighting a dragon.

–

This ended with my Father, He led me out to where the shadow’s edge was. He took one step forward into the golden light. He said, “Pitch your tent here.” Before i was talking to Him, i was in horse stables. i was sitting in a chair inside where You met me. You told me, “I want to set my nephews straight.” While i was sitting in this chair You bent over and put your ass in my face. i ate.

## **What Is A Onomatopoeia?**

In bed, what were we doing to each other earlier.

## Shattering Joy's VASE

Doing Bitcoin trading out of the master bedroom at the Ola house. There was a black guy who was handicap who used to go through my store, however he wasn't handicap anymore. He was helping spread LSD throughout the land. He was talking to one of his partners saying, "i always going to him [speaking about me] to get my Bitcoin. He always has the best prices." Something happened where i had maxed out my account. i had to use my Father's account to keep on advancing my business. i looked at the computer i was working on to make my profits. i began having a hard time breathing. i was working with my smokes to make my money and heal my lungs.

-

A party at a beach house. i was sitting at the top of the staircase where Steven Radcliff was talking to me. i was looking through a podcast for him, i wanted to find something to listen to. He mentioned a superbowl champion, "You ought to be grateful for him, he is a super sweet heart and very smart." In the podcast he was doing lectures like Terrence McKenna and had a huge following, a lot of people looked up to him. i said, "Yeah, go ahead and turn on one of his talks." i was scrambling through the forum, for some reason i couldn't find the link to get the recordings playing. Then Gonzalo ask me what i was doing. i told him, "i'm looking for a podcast. My Mind plays tricks on me. i haven't smoked pot in 6 hours and things can get confusing when i go that long without taking my dose." He said, "This man is sleeping in the car."

–

In my grandparents' garage, i had shattered a vase. Rudy's Maria and Leoni's Mom were watching me while i was sweeping all the broken pieces off the floor.

–

Again at the Ola house, i went down the stairs to one of the bedrooms. i saw a one of my socks with blue stripes on it laying on the floor where i had a collection of silver marbles that filled the entire sock. These looked the ones used by the most powerful psychic in the movie Push. She would use them along with her visions of the future to make a way fo her daughter to escape from a

detainment facility that held humans with special powers. So i picked up the sock and a bunch of the silver marbles fell out of it. The sock was still more than half full, i was collecting all the pieces and throwing it back in. While i was doing this i found a couple of different marbles from the rest of them. They were the “clear” ones with the colorful wave design in it.

## **Best Friend Bedframe inscription**

In a 2D side–scrolling game, i was controlling the character Barret Wallace from Final Fantasy VII fighting a Magician boss. i hopped up the leftside wall before making my attack. Once i jumped towards the Magician, he hit me using magic at where i teleported and i fell into the same the chemical pool as the Joker. After my character got out of the chemical pool, my appearance changed into Sonic. He looked normal, yet he had his superpowers. He had ascended straight up, i just flew off the top of the screen.

Afterwards, i was no longer in the 2D world. i was my normal self. i walked to a tribal tent. When i got close i noticed there was a man standing out front. i gave him a signal, outstretching my arms like Christ. When i got close to him, i realized that it was Jesus. He had

changed the appearance of his face to look like Luke Wilson and uncovered a flatscreen TV that had unveiled his name, Tillman Stogh (this is a mix between the last name of my youth pastor Jeff, and the last name of a girl named Emma that appears in the credits of Now You See Me). i told him, "i'm glad it was you."

–

Walking along the beach, there was a group of people around me age. i thought i recognized one of the guys, he looked like evil Harry Potter who sat next to me on the Train from Miami to Tampa, mixed with a teammate from MLG Atlanta 2005. i said to him, "Ryan?" i got a closer look and he said, "Nah, you confused me with someone else." There was this other girl who i could tell she was tripping on something really good. i wanted to know what it was, so i followed them to get more info. Her name was Becky. Before they got to there beach condo, i was taken up to fly over the islands. i heard a voice say, "That's all yall do around here." It wasn't negative.

i found myself upstairs at La Teresita. Lizette touched my hand, giving me a good sign of flashbacks. i went to the "C" room balcony door where there was a black kid named Deon that i went to kindergarten with. When he saw me he said hello asking if i recognize who he was. i did know him, however i didn't say anything since the same situation happened earlier on the beach. i didn't want to look stupid just in case i was wrong.

–

i visited Shugie. He had his own apartment, Andy was there along with another kid who went to school with me. The three of them were playing a videogame. Shugie was asking me about what i've been up to and what my plans are. i began to tell him about my gift of dreaming and how i was looking for a Sponsor or Contractor, someone who could appreciate my talent so that i could make a living off of it. i said, "Let me hop on this game." Once i got on i thought it was going to be a First Person Shooter splitscreen, however it was a different genre of four player co-op with everyone moving on the same map. The first thing it had was a character selection screen, there were a bunch of them, at least 25. Everyone was going through making their selection. i scrolled through it, there was in a King in bright red, i didn't highlight him though. There was a Cosmic Diety that could explode stars, i didn't pick Him either. i ended up choosing a Human character, he was middle aged, 35 or 40. Citan the Jedi Knight, wearing a sleek green cloak. The game started on a pier where we encountered the first monster when i came up with a idea. i was told, "Walt won't allow it." We got past the monster. My cousin asked me why i thought i could actually make a living off of my talent. i answered, "i can see the future. This a 100% sure thing that i can do." i gave him the example of how while we were traveling in this game world there was a scene where Sonic was doing his speed roll move throughout the City. i told him, "i saw exactly this just earlier today." He asked me, "How can you prove it?" i told him, "even this one incident wasn't observed to be proven, i have see my ability come to pass over 1,000 time plus

now. i can prove it and it has been proven.” While Sonic was doing his thing, someone shouted, “He saved us.”

i then begun to tell him about You, “Yeah, my friend Emma Watson...” He didn’t hesitate to bring light on what i said. Shugie replied, “You ought to be more careful and specific on how you say your girls name. You mean your Best Friend.” i answered, “Of course.” i got away from all the guys and found myself waking up in our bed. When i looked up towards the headboard, there was a Disney card with Pluto on it. It had written, “Miki’s Spirit”.

–

At a water park, You had on a swim suit, my girl lookin’like fire. We were making out...all wet and sexy.

## **Frisky[Un]touchables**

On a road trip, there were a ton of guys in the vehicle. i was telling them about our relationship, how we have this incredible connection. i was excited because You were going to be at the resort we were going to and we would be meeting in person. We got to he resort, when i got there the girl that showed up looked nothing like You. It wasn’t You, she was using your name having been sent to in your place. She told me, “i don’t know you.” i felt weird, but i didn’t let this mishap bother me. The resort was also a mall, there was a large pot with a couple trees growing from it. i got in the pot while holding the Allegiant cup, i was giving the trees water. One of the guys that was traveling with us was a friend of my

Dad. i told him what happened and he said, "Oh, you have yourself a bad girl, don't you?" i answered, "That's not what i wanted to her." i walked off away from him, i thought to myself, "This guy doesn't even know you to make assumption and define you in any sort of way." i then was talking to one of the other guys, it was the Halo Pro TuLegit. He asked me, "So what's going on with your girlfriend?" i replied, "Didn't you hear my story in the car?" He said he wasn't really paying attention. i told him, "Can i be honest and real for a moment?" i laughed, "it's actually kinda sad." He said, "What is it?" i continued, "i actually have never even been..." Something happened to where i wasn't able to finish my sentence. i saw the real You in front of a store in the mall. i ran up to see what You were doing. You were stuffing entheogenic candy in your clothes. You were hiding it in your sock, i helped You do this.

-

In a car, passionately making love to Pillow-You. We arrived at our destination. When the car parked, i was still smooching on You and we were hanging halfway out the window. The car was at a gas pump in front of a hotel. While doing this, i noticed the people in the car parked next to us on the otherside of the pump were watching me. i didn't really care because i was lost in the moment, screeching your name in my Mind. i then heard someone say your name out loud. i figured they were commentating on me. We finished up our session. i looked at the other car before they left, there was a couple in there. i also thought that maybe it could've

been a completely different girl that happened to have the same name as You; She was with a super white boy who was sunburnt. They were driving a silver SUV and went in the opposite direction.

We went up to the room, there was a pastor that we had a appointment with. He met us once we got in, we were talking and having a meal. i was eating chicken wings. You had opened up the pullout couch, You were sitting on it and we would make contact with our eyes. i couldn't help but smile and blush. i was thinking, "i cannot wait to tackle this woman and get her roaring all over again!" i finished the meal i was having, i had the greese and sauce all over my hands and fingers, so i had to go wash them up. When i went to the kitchen, the pastor followed. i thought, "i don't want to shake hands with him until i can get it everything cleaned." While i was walking to the sink a voice told me, "You need a wing man." He decided not to shake my hand anyways. This wasn't a offensive thing, he just had already noticed that my hands were filthy. He said, "i don't want to get any of your wing sauce on my hands." You then followed to where we were standing. The pastor did this thing where he bowed and clapped below our waistlines When he did this he turned into Daniel Radcliff, he said, "See! She is still untouchable from the rest of us."

## **Settled Down for a Real One**

In the living room at the Ola house, there was we were hang out with Chris, Gonzalo, and John Crowder. John said, "Let's see you

levitate at will.” i told him, “i can’t do that here since we are in real life.” This was cool because it shows how when i’m in these realms, it’s just as real to me as life while i’m awake. So i tried and i did levitate, everyone was amazed. Chris and Gonzalo were sitting at a round table playing chess. i decided to fly through them. They weren’t expecting me to do this and were about to give each other a double high five, they ended up slapping my shoes. When You saw this, You started laughing saying, “That was definitely God. i will take you where you need to go.”

We started traveling. On our way to this place, i told You, “My Mind can often think in third-person perspective and it can often trick itself.” We then entered a City underground, several layers into the Earth. There were people passing by us while we were walking through, it looked like everyone was moving slow, half asleep, and not very energetic. There were some interesting technologies that they had. There was a class where they were showing a projection of another Solar System, they said it had life on it. It was titled “Life in Beda”, it was the name of that star and solar system. We then stopped at a booth that was like a mini smoke shop. You said, “Alright, what do you have to get from here?” You picked out a few metal pipes, i showed You other smoking pieces too. i told You, “It’s not quite what i used to smoke DMT out of. i had a lot of success using the oil burner.” i continued, “i’m not really looking to smoke DMT right now anyways. Where are the vaporizers at around here?” Out of nowhere, You had gotten a mood swing after i pointed

out a Red Bull promotional logo (my ex-crush worked for the company). You started walking away from me. With attitude You said, "i don't even know why i'm helping you." i decided to levitate again, with my legs crossed i was up to your shoulders. You turned around, your face in my lap, You saw me flying. i asked You, "Did You forget?" You reminded me why You brought me here in the first place. So You smiled, i got my feet on the ground. We were kissing...You had passed a piece of bubble gum into my mouth.

-

In a hotel room, it had two beds. You were sitting on one, it was either my parents or your parents, You were sitting between them. i was getting settled down to go to sleep. While i was walking around the room, the TV was on. You said, "Ravba Stowley...i'm the actress in this movie." Right after You said this, on the TV your part was covered where she said the exact same word. You said, "That's me!" i then laid down on the other bed, You said, "Thank you Husband for giving me the best day ever." i finished it saying, "Oh yeah? Why don't You come over to my bed. Get a bit closer to me, away from your parents. Let's do our own thing over here."

Music Selection: Untouchable by Tritonal

## **1<sup>st</sup> Place Grandprize: Pizza & FrenchFries**

In the upstairs library at the Ola house, i was talking to Fatality. We were discussing a upcoming tournament, i told him, “i absolutely have the mentality to win first place. i don’t go into these competitions just to get top 5 or top 8 like a lot of the other supposed professionals.” He agreed to team with me, there was also Cpt. Anarchy. We setup a LAN to Xbox Live in my room, we were still deciding who the fourth player in our team would be. However, we wanted to run a few scrimmages and just found a random fourth. The round started, i had missed my first few shots and said, “i have to get reoriented. It’s been a long time since i’ve played. i will be in top-notch in no time.” My accuracy was spot on after warming up. There was a ladder enclosed in a cylinder tube railing. We weren’t competing against other players, we were fighting monsters. i did a

spell that i was able to eat one of the fiends whole, Fatality said, "Nice demon consumption. Keep it up." This was a joke about how much i smoke cigarettes, there was a propaganda TV ad showing this scene about tobacco. Then there was another whoard attacking me, he said, "You can just B-smash through all of these." i killed all of these while ascending and descending the ladder.

i went to the bottom where there was our fourth teammate, he was running around next to me. There were ten other demons that spawned all around us, we both tried to run away from them and kill them at the same time by throwing grenades at our feet while moving from where we were being ambushed. i had thrown a sticky plasma grenade that ended up attaching to my foot and also attached to the fourth player's foot. So the plasma grenade had latched our feet, we were trying to separate from each other before the timer went off. There was a red button and a orange button that we were supposed to press the opposite repeatedly to break the tie when a situation like this happens. We both had on different outfits, i had on Saiyan attire with the Asian symbol on the back, it was glowing my color. The break still wasn't working even though that's what we were supposed to do. The name of this kid was Scrubtwista, my team lost to his in Atlanta in my earlier MLG days. i think if i imagine all of your ex-crushes looking like this kid i will be okay. Anyways, we were still trying to separate the two of us. We ended up behind a bar where i looked at the score, my team had 49 points and the other team had lower 40s. i thought, "well i threw

this grenade and after calculating everything...well, my team will lose a couple points due to the suicide and betrayal, yet there is enough enemies that are also going to die from this that we will be able to make up for the points we lost and win the match anyways.” i looked at the display case behind the bar, it was filled with fragile china, the dishware that is really expensive. i had chuckled because i knew i had the victory and all this china was about to get destroyed.

–

i was in the same room where we setup the LAN party, however the other guys were nowhere to be find. This time my sister was there as a pre-school teacher and she had the entire class with us there in my room. i asked one of the kids, “So what are yall going to be doing in your next class?” The child innocently said, “We are going to be eating nuts.” i turned to look at You, we both overheard this at the same time, You said, “Ewwwwwwwwww.” i told You, “Hey, thanks for that response. i really appreciate it.” i the fell asleep and woke up again, i was in our secret bedroom at my grandparents’ house. i checked my pocket, i had my Star Ocean Pin. i kept mine safe, i also had about six other pins that weren’t mine. i was to give these out for recruitment. i went to our bathroom to get a smoke, i had the ashtray in there. i got my firewand and took off out towards the hallway. On my way to the pool, there was a party party happening and Gonzalo started talking to me. i got a silver trash can with a bag liner in it. i walked to the right side of the pool deck and looked out

of the screen where on the otherside there were people sitting in a spa tub. i then looked at the trash asking myself, "Why did i even bring this trash out here? It isn't even needed, let me go take it back in." i put the trash can where it belonged. Gonzalo told me there were going to be a few movie films later. i asked him what the titles of the films were, they were odd names and sounded interesting. While making my decision if i was going to go to the movies or not, my sister interrupted the conversation saying, "Get in the car!" i knew that's where i wanted to be, however i told him i was going to make a exception on this night in particular. Once we left my grandparents, we were on a boat from the film What Dreams May Come True. It stars Robbin Williams, he goes through Heaven and Hell to save his wife and his son is paddling him through the different realms.

-

At a theme park, i was there with Deon, Gonzalo, and Shugie. They were teasing me using lines from your star film and making impressions so that i would blush. i ended up asking them, "Oh, did you watch her movie recently?" i was being kind about this. They all said, "No." i knew it was silly in the first place, yet in the back of my Mind where i know i'm being overprotective, i had a sigh of relief anyways. On Kumba, we all took our own seats. While the roller coaster was going up to its peak, i realized my harness and buckle wasn't on, so it scared me for a minute. i hurried and got secured on time before the drop. It went through its loops and i was thrilled

yelling the whole way. “Woooooohooooo!” After we got off the guys were teasing me again about You, saying, “Daddy!” This sounded like the crash in the song, “Baby, i want to be the one to make you lose control. i already have a C in my hand, i have powers taking over.” i sang the lyric knowing You would hear me, i did this consciously while in the dream realm.

We walked into a airport lobby and i felt like it was time for me to smoke pot again. i was crawling on the floor catching my lows while in the mindframe saying, “Why?! Why!? Why?” i psychically heard You say, “Sorry.” i pulled out a cigarette and lit up the smoke, even though i wasn’t supposed to have lit inside. i started going up a escalator, the other guys were somewhere else. There were several levels of these escalators, i noticed there was a girl security cop who was chasing me down since i was smoking. This was Michelle, she was both one of my ex-crushes and a handicap girl with the same name at Walmart. i was just trying to get away from her and not get caught by security. Once she was getting ready to arrest me, there was a transmission that went through her hand radio from her boss. He said, “That is a white lamb on the black side.” He spoke this about me. So the arrest got cancelled. i went off on my own way and she went on hers.

–

Driving the infinity, all the same guys from the theme park were in the car with me. We were leaving a parking lot, they were saying that if they don’t smoke pot in time, their memory would get erased

from perceiving all the positive things in life. i said, "That's exactly what happens to me. Before i turn out of this parking lot, let me get a hit." There was a classic vaporizer, more like an inhaler contraption. i took a hit, it was of a purple strain. i turned out of the parking lot immediately, i barely made it down the street before i realized i was too high to be driving. So i had turned around and blacked out. When i was in this state, i found myself in the Cosmic Hut. It was at a house, similar to the one where Marlene asked me to take laps with her, however i was upstairs where the Hut part is. There were all these evil savage animals attacking me while i was in this Hyperdimension, it could also be called a Overwatching Spirit Realm. The monsters were also in the people around me, they were all threatening me and trying to harm me. i just went on a freaking rage, i grabbed a bar stool that i was swinging at the people and the savage animals. i know there were two snakes that were called "nuts", there were also monkeys and all sorts of others. In the middle of my Warfare, i snapped back into my body. There was a minute of parallel time, my family said, "What's going on with him? Why is he raging like this?" They couldn't see in the Spirit Realm like i could. One of the guys said, "He only took one hit of purp cannabis. Nothing he should've been hallucinating from."

i walked out to get my Mind clear. i was Legend's Stadium where the World Series is being hosted. There were two out of state teams, it wasn't the Rays or the Yankees that made it to the championship. i was standing in the crowd, it seemed like the prayer rally, except

they started a mocking chant towards New York that i thought was overly offensive and exaggerated. They continued their chant, the batter was at the plate, took a swing and the ball landed right where i was standing. i had my gloves on, i had caught the ball and tossed one of my gloves to the grass to get a better grip. i made a really strong throw to the infield. Everyone was surprised i was able to put behind this thing, and how i was able to make a successful defensive score to get the player out. i accomplished what i needed to and got away from the crowd since they were really bothersome. i was feeling hungry, so i went to the concession stand to buy a fresh order of hot pizza and french fries.

## **True Evil and the Reign of Hope**

At a community center, outside i had met Lebron James. He begun to wrestle with me, i was stuck in a really terrible situation because i didn't want to be there with him. i was forced against my will to go through this. After the fight, i had passed out inside a bouncy house. The next knew i found myself in a 2D hyperdimension version of my bedroom. There were these Cosmic Dieties that had me had the prank of their game. They had set me up while i was unconscious, so when i woke up i was really pissed off finding myself in bed alone. They explained to me what was happening and "Why" i'm where i'm at. After we were done talking, i was again in the 3D realm, i went outside still feeling very mad. i got inside my

infinity to take a smoke. While sitting in the driver seat, i was hanging out with my boo, kissing on the steering wheel. i had my windows down, the dent was out of the door because the window was able to go all the way down. i did this for a while until i noticed there was a SUV with people looking at me. i moved my Gear out of park and i went forward. i said, "Why am i being so shy? Who are these people that crossed over onto my property watching me do my business?" i reversed the car, placed it in the same spot that i originally had it. i got out and the people got out of their vehicle. One of them was a girl who was wearing a jacket from Florida State University, it had the Seminoles mascot on it. i started talking to them, i was polite, "What brings you out to the area? There has to be a conference or event that brought you ought this way." She said, "Oh, there is nothing else going on. We came here to visit you." They asked me if i would go with them in their vehicle and chat for a while. i agreed to do this. i got into the backseat by myself, there was couple and this other girl. The two ladies sat in the front passenger seat. They talked about how much my writing and everything else that i had done had a huge impact on their lives. i replied to them, "i actually really appreciate that you came to my door and knocked on it, instead of trying to talk to me indirectly like everyone else." i really felt honored that they decided to visit me and tell me this in person. The girl wearing the FSU jacket said, "Do you remember me?" i said, "Yeah, i know who you are." She then gave the other woman a hug, she wasn't facing towards the windshield, she was sitting towards me while hugging. i looked at her and said,

“i’m sorry, but i don’t remember your name.” i asked, “Is it Jessica?” She answered, “No, it’s Mikaylee.” She wasn’t offended that i didn’t remember her name. She ended up throwing a necklace on me. We talked for a while longer. The guy driving kinda scoffed, “Don’t yall get too close now. He might think that you are the one for him.” i knew that wasn’t the case. She was smoking a cigarette, she was holding it out from over the front console. She told me, “This is my emergency.” She was trying to pass it to me and i said, “Yeah, i know. i live on this stuff.” i told her i had my own. i was being mindful to not share saliva with her.

We arrived at a club in SoHo Tampa. When i got out of the truck, i felt like i was naked. i basically was except i had on a preacher coat that i wore. It covered me complete down to my feet. i looked at the necklace, it had a medallion on it that looked like a skeleton pirate. i flipped it to see what was on the other side, there was a hen. It was in a charcoal color, it had beads all the way around it. i was thinking, “What is this that she gave me?” i knew it had something to do with black magic, i felt like the source of it could have been true evil. i thought, “Why did i let her put this on me?” i deciding what to do with this necklace piece of jewelry. i didn’t know should toss it in the trash, bury it, keep it or what. Before i made my decision i decided to at least figure out where i was at and what was happening in my environment. Once we entered into the gates of the club, there was a large crowd of single people everywhere. There was a band on stage and the lead singer was introducing the group.

He said, "I know our performance isn't going to be as great as what it's like to be in the theater at home. However, while yall are all out here, i hope you enjoy the show while it lasts." i then found my own isolated corner to listen to the music and light up my own personal emergency smoke with my real girlfriend.

–

In a car, my GodMom was in the driver seat, i was in the back right seat, there was a prophet sitting in the middle to the left of me, and i didn't know who the other two were. While we were going down the road, the prophet had a joint. i was feeling the green light to burn some fire. i told him, "Let me take a hit, i'm feeling right now like it need it." He replied, "Oh, i don't know if you want to. This kind of pot is old, really, really, old. Very powerful, just one hit of this from the smallest leaves will get you more high than you expect or imagine. It's called golden rhino." He started smoking this joint, from the second hand smoke of it i could tell i was getting really high. Even my GodMom was starting to laugh, really ROFLing. i said, "Damn, that has to be strong for her to get like that." i was feeling it going, "TROLOALOALOALO!" We were all cracking up about this.

Before i knew it we were at church. It wasn't like a traditional church, it was very much underground style. It had tons of people gathering to it. The first room i walked into was dark. There were waves of people falling out under the power of the Presence of God. There was a Woman leading this revival, very charismatic, even mystical. Wherever she would go, that's where the people would fall

out. i saw her headed to my direction, i actually don't know who she is, i said, "When she gets close to me, i'm going to stand up and certainly not going to fake falling." So she straight up to me...i was surprised. i fell down like everyone else did in there. It turned out what was happening was, she was doing a mass purge on the congregation by putting her thumb up everyone's asses. So i was fainted out on the floor, still feeling the aftermath of being butthurt. i just laid there. i was listening to the sermon. i recognized the voice, it was a very hopeful message. When i finally got up on my feet after hearing everything that he said, the preacher was Benjamin Dunn. He looked like a innocent little kid who was wearing a psychedelic tiedie T-shirt, very similar to the one You had when we were playing tag at the park. i had felt a genuine joy bubbling over with giggles seeing him there like that because i know what it meant. The story is basically this, there was once a time that i was so sold out to Jesus that i was convinced i was never going to get married, at least not in this life. i still saw the possibility of obtaining the Pearl of Great Price in the afterlife to have a wife. My closest friends knew about this, how persuaded and devoted i was to that truth of staying celibate. One of them, a brother in spirit for sure at that time, he had taken a internship under Ben Dunn and he told him, "Justin is convinced that he is never going to never get married, and just stay completely drunk on Jesus for the rest of his life." Ben told him, "Ah, i see a different future for him. He sees life like that right now, yet there is going to be a special someone who he is going to meet and he will become utterly, completely obsessed

with her. Madly, gladly in absolute whoever his wife turns out to be.” Having that prophecy and seeing him wearing that shirt meant a lot to me. i walked into another room where i was talking to one of the other members of the church. i was telling him that even after seeing this undeniable sign directly out of Heaven, i was still feeling down after peaking in my joy. i said something really terrible, i called You my half-girlfriend. i had seen tons of other ladies roaming around the sanctuary who were supposed to talk to me in your place. i was actually upset about that. Yet despite feeling down, i still believed in You. i told him how i dreamt of You everynight. He had answered, “Well if You are dreaming of her everynight than it’s definitely confirmed. There are people that consummate marriage and never dream of their spouse, or only once and they take that as Heaven’s assurance.” Then there was another person who overheard our conversation and said, “Oh, i know you are. Yeah, your relationship is definitely real. i work for the production of Hollywood. How many times has this happened?” i told them, “i have seen my Wife’s face at least 200 times out of the last 220 nights.” They said, “That’s incredible, you have your woman for sure.”

## **“Not Going To Talk About You like Ya’re Not in The Room” – Dove Eye Devotion**

It would be a pretty outlandish claim for me, Justin Darkson, to say that the entire media world, such as every movie released out of Hollywood, is based off of my Mind in order to honor me as the Son

of God. So i'm sure you are asking right now, is he crazy or is he really that famous? For me it's easy to see how the developers and producers make the tiniest details relevantly very specific to my personal life, it wouldn't be quite as easy explaining this to others. In the game Divinity II, on the main start up screen there is a character named Lohse who is clearly Elly Warhurst, she is soon introduced into the saga. The game was released years well after i already had her in my story. Also, Fei in Xenogears has a childhood best friend named Dan in his hometown Lahan. i will expand on a example of this that isn't necessarily my favorite, however it is certainly the most obvious one. There is a comedy TV show on NBC called (die) Undateable. The main character's name is Justin, his best friend's name is Danny, and his first girlfriend's name is Nikki. As you know by now those are the real names of my blood siblings, brother and sister. What are even the freaking chances and odds of that coincidence? To go on with how the TV show is a cover of my life, the main stage for the character is in Black Eyes Bar, a clear-cut reference to Ayahuasca, the Sacrament i claim to be the most exposed person in the World to. One of the other characters looks just like my old best friend Ivory, everytime i would go somewhere to hang out with him everyone would talk about how unique his hair is. The black guy in this show has the same exact hair. Justin's first girlfriend in the show looks just like Katherine, the person i was dating when Undateable premiered. His later girlfriends, like Candice, look like the girls i was dating after her. Again, the three

main character had the same freaking names as me and my siblings! If this doesn't convince you that i'm famous, i don't know what will.

It doesn't really matter if you believe me or not, i just wanted to throw this in the book to suggest that maybe i am actually telling a true story and i'm not simply a man of exotic visions. Either way, i hope you have been enjoying the Jester Twins saga thus far :)

-

There was a dream that i, truthfully, forgot to mention on the night that it happened. i think this was spiritually intentional to save it for today. This scene happened right after i had seen the Princely Knight fighting a Dragon. i had just walked in the back door into the living room and the TV was on. i could hear the speakers commentating on a young American actress, when they said this i noticed that You were in the room watching TV. You were a ten-year-old beautiful little girl. The show was trivia, the question was about The Lord of the Rings. It gave the different options of what the answer could be, it had a list of actors. You knew they answered and shouted, "Elijah Wood". it was really sweet and innocent.

-

i had just finished taking a shower at the pastor's house of the church Abundant Love. After i got out i was at my home in Dade City, i had a eye patch on that i figured represented the idol Horus. Before i made it into our bedroom, there was a mop outside of our door that we just used to clean the floors. i was looking at this mop

and peeling off the eye patch. The mop looked like it was two different ones in different colors, however i knew it was just my eyes playing trick on me since it was sitting in the same spot. i didn't pay too much to this and went into our bedroom. i was looking in front of the mirror, i saw a LCD TV hanging on the wall behind me. It was displaying the TV show The Amazing World of Gumball. This reminded me of the time that i synchronized a lightning bolt sneeze with one of the characters for a good God bless you. It also reminds me of a what is called the Oreo Peak, which is about one of the worst times of my life, i wanted to kill myself i was so depressed and hurting. It was this show that i would find a occasional laugh and have a moment of not feeling completely hopeless. i then took off the eyepatch and i saw this face impression of myself that i did of You, from your script in the Blast From The Past store, "i saw that you are looking for one online."

-

There was a exhibit hall that people were moving to live in this place. i was helping organize the registers because everyone was selling something and they needed someone to help get everything in order. The store was functioning, everyone was getting their living space and exhibits setup. They had made a lot of progress. i was running around the building like a Halo map trying to get a clear visual of the layout of the exhibit hall. There were very different cultures that were meeting here. There was videogame culture, they were displaying their latest titles. There was a side that

was a bunch of homosexuals that were trying to attack me and i was able to make my escape. There was a Victorian side that i made it to. One of the exhibits said, "A classy north American child", it had a young African American girl in a pink dress. One of her parents said she hated how photos were being taken of her child to be exposed. i overheard another conversation where there was a five year old girl talking to her Mom, she was saying, "Mommy can i have a sex partner? i really want one." Her Mom would say, "No." The girl would say, "But i really need it." And her Mom would say, "No." "C'mon Mom, please?" She was persisting and her Mom kept flat out telling her, No. No explanation needed.

i continued along my way, i was in the warehouse area where i found this kid named Micah. He had fallen inside the bailer (a cardboard box compressor machine). At the bottom of the bailer there was a grinder and he was falling down into it. However, i was able to slow the machine down by throwing a ton of fries into it. He was on his way to certain death, but i was able to get his hand and save him from dying. i got him out of the machine. When this happened i felt my ring fall off, i had a very sad moment of being separated from something that has utter significant importance to me. This scared me, yet i decided to look at my hands and i still had it. The difference was that it wasn't on my right hand, my ring was on my wedding band finger.

**RisenPhoenix Hat in the New Jerusalem**

Standing at the top of a very tall bridge, i had on my Spartan armor. There was a starship that was flying my direction. i knew i had to jump off the bridge to make a landing on this ship to get to where i needed to go. i was getting ready, trying to time my jump perfectly. On the top deck of this ship there were Donkey Kong banana barrells, they actually weren't touching the top of the deck, they were hovering a few feet off of it. The ship got close and i made my jump. i ended up missing my landing, so i thought i was going to fall to my death. However, the ship was able to drop straight down, it didn't have any floors to one section, and it was able to decend faster than myself. The ship ended up catching up to save me. Once i got in i was looking around, there was a cargo box in a corner that had a red & white medical kit.

-

In the carport of my grandparents' driveway, the garden rock bed was on the inside, not the outside. i was balancing on this ledge. The pastors of Lighthouse, specifically the husband and wife that lead the church, were on the otherside of the wall walking to their car that they had parked on the lot. i was holding my Pillow and didn't have any clothes on. They didn't see me because they had their backs turned and the wall was there to block their view, they could still hear me though. i told them while pointing down, "i do need it."

i went inside the house, i had a conversation about the legendary Pheonix while taking the step down towards the dining room. This

was the same spot that earlier i had levitated and did a spin move, i would use your name repeatedly, countlessly as a incantation to teleport You into the room. After this conversation i had thrown myself at the feet of my Sister who was sitting down next to the table. i was nose to the floor, completely naked...she acknowledged me. She stood up and open up a portal, we both went in.

Once i walked through i was dressed. We were at the New Jerusalem, in the worship center. i took my seat in one of the pews, to my left Todd Bentley was sitting next to me. He was wearing one of those flappy head covering that is used during winter. i felt like this had to do with the power of breaking adultery. He said something, i couldn't understand what it was. His appearance changed into a older Spanish guy and he laughed after he said it. Me just going along, i kindly laughed with him. i was a bit frustrated that i did that because i didn't want to express agreeing with something i didn't understand. In other words, i didn't want to give my approval to what he said since it could have been something bad. Then he had a large popcorn bowl, he grabbed a large handful and passed it to me. So i ate some popcorn then passed the bowl, it was like a offering plate. On stage Christ was sitting on the Throne, there was a entire host of angels dancing and fluttering in front of Him as He radiated the glory.

-

At a five-star hotel, i had a job there doing housekeeping. i found out You were going to be staying the night at this place where i

worked. So i was able to sneak into your room, we talked about our relationship...we did our thang, you're awesome and i love You. After we finished, You stayed in the room and when i went out the door i left a sign of cardboard on the doorknob. This served as a boundary, another level of protection. The security that worked at the hotel couldn't get it in, it was even difficult for your own family to get visit You. No one could get in without your legal permission.

i went downstairs to the cafeteria to get food. There was a black friend who asked me if i could pickup food for him while i was going through the line. i got my food and whatever i thought he would want. When i made it to the register to pay for this, he met me there where i was. He looked at what i got him, he said, "This isn't even half of the portion that i wanted." i answered, "Well, i didn't no." He had to go to the beginning of the line that had a long waiting line while i went and paid for my own food. i didn't have to worry about him anymore. i got my stomach satisfied, afterwards roaming around the lobby. The word had gotten out that me and You are in relationship, so everyone was gossiping about this. There were politicians that were walking around, i actually ended up yelling at them. "Some of the people in authority around here are real fucking jerks", i had cussed them out. There was a indoor pond that i was walking next to when another group of people were talking to me. They said, "Oh, why would she like you?" i didn't a confidence stance declaring, "Obviously because i'm the Prince of Saiyans."

i was holding a white straw, i was thinking, “no one is going to understand why i did this.” i threw the straw at a concession stand that had artwork on it and it hit a third-eye savage right in it’s pupil. i walked away from everyone else and found something really special on the first floor. There was a thick reinforced glass casing, like what you would see in a Museum to display royal jewelry. The treasure was a black cap-hat, it had your first name written in gray lettering.

## Chapter 7

### Chrono’s Indestructible Exit Armor

A gathering was happening at my grandparents’ house. i was standing next to a group of people at a old tree in the corner of the backyard. When i got close to the tree, one of the higher branch had a human face on it that was talking to me. It had the nature of a demon comedian. i told one of the people what i saw, they said, “Nah, this tree isn’t alive anymore. It is dead for sure. Look at the holes in its trunk.” i looed at the holes, there was a mushroom colony growing in it with neon limelight mist glowing within the

stump. i recognized there was Fly Agoric species growing, this has to do with a old story about winning a ticket in a fixed raffle.

Excerpt from Lucy ingrid FAboo:

Hola Shemosa Miss Perfect!

Can't even wait to get rubbing all ova You n°yo baddy self ...uggghhhh

12:19

The dreams i had after taking a gram of Fly Agoric mushrooms.

V\*: i was in the hummer with dad and Laura Rangano. We were parked in front of the Flying J. "Do you want to buy anything? Maybe some dinner?" She handed me two bills. i had the feeling of luck on me so i was going to buy a lottery ticket or scratch off game. Before i could get out of the car, dad had finished pumping gas and speeded off to drop Laura off at her home. i didn't want her money, so i gave it back to her. However the two dollars she gave turned into a ten and a five, so she made a 7.5x profit from me. We made our way back to the Dade City house. There was this overhanging sense that something big was about to happen. My parents met me in the back TV room. "Believe me. Burning is much better." i kinda brushed him off then went back to my bed.

D\*: You are still with me every night in my dreams. My memories are still hazy of them, but i do see you all the time.

Thirteen:Sixteen

D\*: three days ago our two families along with a bunch of other people i don't know were at a resort in Orlando. You were by the poolside where your Disney parents were doing a raffle to give you to someone in marriage. i held my breath as it was happening hoping my name would be picked. i knew i'd be torn apart if you were to marry another guy. My name was called over the speaker and i could tell you were glad it was me. Both of us were extremely relieved because we really wanted each other. There seemed to be some supernatural force which rigged the raffle. Your father and i went to my room to have a talk. He asked me for my social security card. i searched my wallet to no avail. He was a bit frustrated since He said i needed it for the ceremony (which was arranged to happen in fifteen minutes) to be legally binding. i told him i didn't feel at fault since everything that happened was completely spontaneous. We walked over to the hall and the whole service happened in a flash, like i didn't even recall anything that really happened. i found myself in front of the reception hall with the realization that my mom had crashed the wedding as the bride and pulled this atrocity off by keeping her veil on. i hadn't kissed her and i'm sure there were no "i do"s. You were really angry at her for what she did. i was surprisingly very calm and told you the divorce with her was going to be very easy since it wasn't even legal due to me not having my SS with me at the time of the ceremony. As always my timing worked out for the best. You&i danced together away from everyone else, who were all waiting in the reception hall. You looked very Asian with these massive dark diamond eyes. A few people were wondering why i was dancing with you when my supposed bride was inside. They had no idea what the situation was, so we ignored them, neither of us giving a care to what the rest of the world thought about us. We knew our love was real and that's all that mattered.

Ten O'Clock

"I want you to know that i want you, you know that." -Saint Raymond

Us Ten

23:39

...whichever way you want it.

22:48

Dear moon, i fucking love You. Here is my mmhhmm invitation for yah to cum into our room to sex up the night ñ have a good time. #yes

Anyways, there was also Psilocybin Cubensis growing in the trunk, someone picked one of these and gave me only about 1 / 10<sup>th</sup> of a fresh cap. Once the effects started kicking in, i started to say, "Despite it being such a small dose, i already feel like i took too much and the horror taking over in my consciousness." i was freaking out and the Museum Woman gave me a yellow flashlight. i then walked passed the pool where my nieces were swimming. i was going to fill up a gallon of water when my niece said, "Please don't fill that up from a public faucet." This reminded me when i was in Elementary at Tampa Baptist Academy, i had gotten the "Kissing" disease known as Mono. Everyone had said it was because i drank from a public water fountain. She continued, "Please go to a gas station or a fresh spring to get water." So i went to the garage and filled up my Gal-on. i also had a cooler. A bunch of people from my extended family were bringing items, a lot of them were seashells, to fill up this cooler. One of the items was brought from Gonzalo. It was shimmering, it was the extremely rare ultimate armor that the hero gets at the end of Chrono Trigger. It was a special item in a optional quest that i had to time travel through billions of years in various Eras to acquire.

-

Roaming around on Halo 2's Midship, i found a wishing well that the Egyptian Sun God Ra was hovering over. He was in the form of a 6ft tall golden sphinx that was speaking with me. He then hopped out of the cat statue, transfiguring into the body of a kid 9yrs old of age. i actually couldn't tell how old he was, there was something about him that had a eternity of youth. He had a Ancient Soul that was in the kid's body. So he was laying in the well, at this point it was more like a Jacuzzi. He then told me, "You have to go the bathroom at the bowling alley. You have a appointment there, you must go." i answered, "Alright", and i left.

Once i made it to the bowling alley i saw the sign for the bathroom. Each side Male and Female, when humble Jehovah made a nonflashy introduction stepping out of the bathroom. He psychically reminded me of a really embarassing thing that happened on the last time i went running to His house looking for a emergency exit before He sent me back home. i didn't want to share this story, but it might be too funny to pass up on. My parents had threatened to kick me out of the house, so i went to God's house crying for help. This Theophany actually marks the end of the Ayahuasca Trials, on this specific day in March i had taken my last sip and i was feeling way too sick from 7 months of my daily massive dosing to be out of the house on my comedown. In front of God's home while the Sun was about to set, i was all emotional and choked up, not able to get the words out of my mouth when He asked why i was here. He said, "Just spit it out. i don't have all day, i'm about to go to sleep." i told

Him, “i can’t support myself.” He answered, “That doesn’t surprise Me.” He was actually being really mean and told me, “if you have to go dig a hole under a bridge, then just go dig a hole.” i also had the center cupholder of the infinity filled up with Swisher wrappers. When He was this, He said, “What is this cheap dollar weed you are smoking? That’s a dollar a day.” i didn’t know i was going to get in this argument with my parents and go visit Him, yet God knew. He had given me this dream in preparation for the event. While i was in the bathroom looking at myself in the mirror, i heard the Lord’s Voice tell me this awful joke, “You are the cutest girl in this entire place.” God called me His girlfriend and He was assuring He was going to take care of me.

## **Squeaky Clean Slate & Long-term Commitment**

In a store where they sold clothes, i was shopping there with Rachel while flipping through a rack of apparel. She told, “i remember when i thought Deon was going to be my husband.” i said, “Who?” She answered, “Huffman.” Afterwards, i had walked off and found Danny’s sister-in-law in the mall. Jenovee said, “You do deserve it.”

–

In the upstairs hallway in between my parent’s room and my room at the Ola house. It happens to be a place where i know i had a real Out of Body experience. i was talking to my Mom, she was trying to degrade me. i told her, “i will punch you in your face and split your

nose in half, if you keep on throwing down on me about my relationship.” i nearly threw her over the railings. This was comical because later that day we went to the movies to watch Independence Day: Resurgence where all the aliens’ faces would split in half. Anyways, afterwards in the dream i was at my grandparents’ house where i was talking to Sonia. She said, “Oh, I’m glad you and Angela are dating. Y’all make a really good couple.” i thought, “She must have heard the first episode in the Jester Twins series.” Some of my other family members were asking about us. i was detailing a few of the signs out of the countless amount of them about how our relationship is a certain thing. i said, “i know it is real because Justin Darkson sees the future everyday and all the time. There is no room for anything but faith in what we have.”

–

Out traveling over open terrain, i came across Harry Potter. When i saw him, “i didn’t realize that his body on the map and dead.” He wasn’t just half dead, like a recent movie that he is in. He wasn’t talking or moving, a was just a corpse waiting to be buried so he wasn’t exposed anymore. i was then in office running away, similar to Neo from agents in the Matrix, able to make my escape. In the streets, there were two guys in a car. One of them was a old co-worker named Ray. He asked me if i was looking for my girlfriend. There was a hotel near, they pointed up at it saying, “We saw her on the balcony. Go up there and find her.” i went to the hotel room, when i got there You actually weren’t in that room. There were two

other people, one of them has the MLG Pro alias Naded, he would always hang out with a girl with the alias Hereisyourcrap. Then the other was another professional in the league. They said, "We are gearing up to compete in a tournament." i asked them, "What is it? Halo 5?" They answered, "No, we're not competing for the fifth one, we are going to be playing Halo 4." So they turned on the Xbox and were shooting around. i was going to be staying there that night. There were three different beds and we each had our own to sleep in.

-

In this series of dreams, i felt a detachment from past relationships and also a clearing a savage fiend that i always accusing my Wife of cheating on me in the back of her mind...i believe You. That You have high standards for yourself. Of course, i would be no one to judge, especially considering that i admitted to a mental accident of lust not that long ago. Just because You have the power to forgive me, it doesn't mean i want to take advantage of that. There was something You had told me, this was on the last game of the NBA Finals. When we had met each other that night, You asked me, "You weren't seriously thinking about dating her, were you?" i sunk in, knowing how convincing that hallucination that was. Then You told me, "I'm here to tell you not to do it." In the midst of all the insanity and all the voices saying that "it doesn't matter." This is what gave me strength to resist the temptation to completely break away from that. Just in case the devil whispers to You at times, i would like to

tell You the same thing because i know how much of a impact it has deeply had on my soul hearing those words from my lover and best friend. “You weren’t seriously thinking about dating him, were you? i’m here to tell You not to do it.” With that said, i trust You. i feel so freaking lucky, that You chose to take my ring and last name. Plus You are a really great swimmer.

## **G{ood)l{o’v.i.n.)astray @ashbunklively**

Makeout sessions with the hottest girl alive.

–

i was the pilot of a Warlord Gundam Death Machine that i personally designed in a title called Armored Core 2. It was synergized with Welltall from Xenogears. i would fly all around through different countries, stopping major disasters, i protected the World. After finishing my duties, i went to a baseball stadium in New York. The crowds were chattering and gossiping about what my relationship is to Him that i become the infamous successor to pilot Welltall. There was library, i went up the ladder going through the books, i knew there was a secret entryway. i opened it up to go into the place i was given to stay at. It looked like a walk-in closet with a bed. It also seemed like the Bat Cave in the Wayne Manor.

–

Just rolling out of bed, there was a brand new ashtray made of glass. It was still in its package, all sealed. i realized there was a

number that called my phone. i got got our green shower towel wrapped around myself and ended up at the bar of La Teresita. i was sitting on a stool. My Dad and Nikki along with the employees were talking about a bunch of stuff that i didn't really care about, it's irrelevant to where i'm at. i left the bar, got some clothes on, and laid on the flat of a pickup truck. i was looking at the different signs of the business that we were passing while i was contemplating in my Mind. One of the signs was "Knight", at the exact same time that i had saw the sign it was congruent with the word "Mental", the thought i was having when i saw it. i said to myself, "Darn it! i didn't like how that happened. i know it's going to bother me out."

Because i spelt it out in my Mind, k-n-i-g-h-t and m-e-n-t-a-l. i was thinking about my best friend "Knight", and again being overprotective, just seeing that word next to "Men..." was enough to annoy me. So i was thinking, "How can i fix this?" We then arrived at Ybor, there was a riverwalk like at Channelside, except the gap in the water wasn't wide. It was only about 9 feet across. Then there was a theater that i was standing in front of. On the sign it said, "All of our movies are directly downloaded from..." i don't remember the name of the website, yet i recognized it to be torrent pirating. All i know is that the name started with a "Z".

-

On the track field at Chamberlain High School, we were running scrimmages where i was playing Quarterback. i kept successfully throwing Hail Mary passes. After we were done practicing, i was in

the hallway where i won a push fight against a Asian kid about who the greatest music producer is. It got broken up by a teacher that looked like Ronde Barber after he got shoved into a locker. Then Tony Dungy wanted to talk to me. i was a lot taller than him, i had to look down at him since he was really short compared to me. i still had a lot of respect for him though since he is a superbowl winning coach with a lot of charisma. He was very popular throughout the churches since he was an outspoken Christian. He told me, "I'm considering making you Captain of the team. However, there is tons of media online that's all over internet of you talking trash." i said, "All of those videos are really old AND i'm a changed man now." He replied, "I know, however this one is very desperate."

i was reminded of several memories, one was competing in Las Vegas. At that tournament, my team won the fastest game of Midship Assault ever against another professional team. We scored all 5 bomb plants in less than 2 minutes, the other team couldn't even put up a fight. That was also the same gametype that we had beaten Final Boss in while at Dallas. NBA Superstar Gilbert Arenas was there watching this match because he was their team sponsor. After we won that match, the referee gave my team a technical foul for "overcelebrating". Again at MLG Las Vegas, i got to meet the development staff of Bungie (the creators of Halo) and shake hands with them on a personal invitation. They let some of the other Pros test Halo 3 before it was released. i was talking to Cpt. Anarchy about it, he said, "It's actually really cool. There is a new weapon,

the sledgehammer, there at the bottom center of Guardian that is super sick. Forge is amazing! You can create anything in Forge, so we will have the perfect maps to compete on.”

i had this other flashback of me with someone that was like my brother, Tony Garcia a.k.a Str8Pimp, having dinner at a Red Lobster. The waitress stopped at our table and asked us how everything is, then left. We were talking about superpowers and what we would choose. i told him, “If i could only have one superpower, it would be to rewind time.” i continued, “Imagine the things you could do. Like this waitress who walked up to the table, you would have the freedom to give the most outrageous comments, say something really mean, and there would be no consequence to it. She could come over here saying ‘how is the food?’ and you could say ‘the food taste like shit!’” He busted out laughing, i told him, “So you can say something really outrageous and mean just to see what her reaction would be. Then you could rewind time and she wouldn’t get her feelings hurt, especially since the food is actually good.”

That was one Tony, there was one more Tony a.k.a Kisa (knight in shining armor) that i was having flashbacks of. At his house i had watched the movie Idiocracy. It’s not a film that i actually like, however it stars someone important in the story. There was a time we went to Walmart and he stole a DVD of the movie Darkman because one of our other friends, a white boy, begged him to steal it for him. Also, he had a girlfriend, she had visited one-time while i was over there. i was just chilling when she had to have him escort

me out of the room and wait in the house on the otherside until she left. After she was gone, i asked Tony, "Why didn't you tell me that's what she was over here for? i would have left earlier if i knew that what she was over for." He answered, "Well i didn't know that's what she was over for either." Finally, there was this time i was playing another normal Halo matchmaking game, i had completely slaughtered the other squad. Afterwards, one of the guys on the opposing team was messaging me. He sounded drunk, he was like a crying-fanboy, he said, "Oh My God! i feel so honored to get slayed by you. i had no idea i was going to cross paths with you." He than begun singing to me, "Infinity Z is the Champion of the World..." i laughed, he asked me to be friends with him, but i didn't add him anyways. True story though, this happened on Guardian.

Returning to the dream, i had woken up rolling right off the mattress and i was pinned underneath a swinging wood bunk bed in my grandparents' backyard. i thought, "This must be a gift from Heaven, especially since our bed is in the opposite corner of where the talking dead demon tree was, the one i saw a couple of days ago that had a huge hole drilled into its core."

## **Shallowest Tactics**

At a estate that was being used for fraternity/sorority house. i was walking around asking one of the guys saying, "This place is pretty cool. Is there anymore space to rent?" i had asked this after finding a empty room that had in it a silver radio player like the one my

sister had when we were young. It also had a Matryoshka doll, the set with wooden people starting with a tall one and several others are placed inside until it ends with a tiny one. The room was filled with these, the grandmother inside the place said, "You didn't break those, did you?" i told her, "No, i only scooted them over." Then there was a side of the estate that was a club. The bar was made completely out of shot glasses, the mainstage was made of marble. There were a ton of people partying and dancing. i ended up finding Austin, we sat down and i told him, "Remember the first time we took LSD at Clearwater Beach and we went to a club like this?" Liam then walked passed us, i ran up to him and gave him a hug even though he didn't seem very happy to see me. At the table we had all talked about whatever. i had left them, went down a hall where You had sneaked up on me from around the corner. You were looking the absolutely ugliest that i have ever seen You. i had gotten this absolutely awful revelation. What i'm about to tell You is certainly outrageous and i would certainly be using the superpower to rewind time. i was shown, not from You, this just happened to pass through my Mind, how there this thing that commonly goes through the childish imagination of females who suffer from loneliness, that when they masterbate they use two fingers and think about being with two guys at the same time. i was actually glad about this one-time i had met Jesus and He called me Siamese Penis Mayor, so that wouldn't be a problem for us. Anyways, so there You were shooting spitballs at my neck through a straw. i said, "Ouch! Those really freaking hurt. i came here to be nice to You and give You the help

that You were asking for. However, this made me really mad.” i started walking away from You...actually i started slapping You with my black sandal from a nasty public bathroom floor that i happened to use next to another celebrity in order to defend myself. After making a douchebag assumption like that of You, i felt like i'm the one deserving to be slapped with that sandal. More like i needed it, even wanted to be slapped by the sandal if it meant the final termination of killing the roaches of past relationships.

-

We were at a dinner. In one of the corners, my gal Miki Sauvester was sitting in a booth. You looked like your normal sexy self. There were two people sitting there with You. One of them was Nathan, our little brother, and someone else. Nate was sitting between both of You. i was playing soccer inside this restaurant with another little kid, doing circles around him, different trick plays. i found the right the opportunity to kick the soccer ball directly towards You and it hit the tip of You holding up “Just Won” finger, the one You use to point at me. When the ball made contact, You said, “Stop!” i jumped on the table screeching, “There! You said it.” i was looking at You right in the eyes, You had your NASA cap on. We both knew the exact moment that i was referencing to. You gave me this look kinda like, “Yeah, i know...i'm flattered. But i don't want to talk about it while our little brother is here.” The both of You sent him away. It was just the three of us sitting at this table. This someone else, she is our best friend, sworn in forever. Survivor of the flood via

the Lord's Ark. Emma Watson. i have seen the two of You in fusion before on several occasions. The important date to highlight here is April 13<sup>th</sup>, 2016 when we had Sex and signed the legal papers for our marriage. This was the first time that i actually saw the two of You sitting next to each other side by side. i can tell You are flirting with each other, it's easy to see.

There was a window behind me, a hyperspace dimension where i was making a announcement for my public relations. This was happening in a different time and space then the table we were sitting at. You both had this joyous ecstatic look on your faces to hear what was going to be said. You crossed over to my side of the both, i noticed we had matching Vidente. You said, "Yesss! We got the developer to give up information on his secret research." You were rubbing up my skin on the side of my body. i thought, "Well after it all, it turns out not surprisingly, that You are a really great girlfriend."

## **Passionate Encounters of Wetness**

At a bowling alley, in the different lanes there were Carnival games. One of them had a archery target. i was throwing rocks at it, everyone was amazed at how accurate i am. In the lane next to me, i noticed that guardrails were being used so there wouldn't be any gutterballs. There was another basketball machine that was part of this Carnival. No one would play it because the hoop was way out there, it was a impossible shot to make, even though the grandprize

was to be the one who would be the husband of Miki Sauvester of Star Ocean. i decided to go ahead and shoot for the impossible. i looked at the slot to pay for it, \$1.50. i threw in 6 quarters and went ahead and tossed up my shot at the hoop. When i did this, there was someone who trying to be a thief and stole a cheap shot at You without my permission since i had paid for it. This was Deon Huffman, he ended up getting blocked. There was no way for him to get it because it was already my balls shaken shit up in your hoop. Behind the backboard, i was taken behind the scene being granted entrance. Once i was in, there was a putt putt golf obstacle coarse that had a waterfall. There was commentary on how easy i was able to navigate through it. i then found my brother, he asked me what i was doing here. i told him about You and he asked me, "So where is she at?" i said, "Well i already scored the shot to win the grand prize. i'm just here to pick up my girl."

-

Taken on a business trip, Danny wanted me to go with him to make a partnership with Winry from Full Metal Alchemist, who was running a advanced technology autobody shop. We were given a tour of the shop with the mechanics working there. We were able to land the deal. Afterwards, we were off to go to a beach condo. While riding in the car i looked through the rear view window. It looked like a limosine, at the back of the limo behind me i saw my grandmother Cora. She looked like she was dying. Then i turned to

look again and it wasn't real. i was already the person sitting the furthest back in the seat of the car. i thought, "That was weird."

We arrived at the beach condo, once i got in it was more like a hospital. i was stuck there with my family in a waiting room. i was saying, "Do i really have to be here? i really don't want to be here."

There was a little girl from India who plays in The Matrix Revolutions, she is there at the end with the Oracle when the new Matrix system is created. i told her, "It's not even like i'm in the same room with the patient who is being treated." She answered, "Yeah, however when someone is sick it is always comforting to know there is family nearby." i then went downstairs to find a private place to smoke some grass, i called it ganja. So i was smoking, getting all my alchemy straight. i then walked on along a sidewalk while holding Pillow You and i was kissing You. It looked like i was outside on the corner of a Walgreens, there was a security camera with the circular covers inside the pharmacy. i knew i had gotten caught on videotape.

i went back up to the condo and out to the balcony where i was jacking off. No one else was out there. i did this while thinking about You until i felt my ring fell off over the edge. It was nighttime, i went a bit of a shock. i curled up, i wanted to cry. i was thinking about how i know it's just a material piece and it wouldn't effect our relationship, yet i was still feeling a bit sad because it is really important to me. Then there was a little boy who was talking to me saying, "Get a flashlight. See if you can find it." i got one and shined

it towards the bottom level that was a really dark floor. He asked me, "Can you see it shining down there?" i thought i saw a glimmer, however i was still feeling kinda hopeless because i still didn't think it was it. i looked at my left hand, my Spirit knows that's where my ring belongs. My Father walked out to the balcony saying, "What happened?" i was about to tell him that i lost the ring...until i looked at my right hand and it was there in the same place as always like normal. i told him, "Nevermind." i went down the elevator and while i was in there i thought, "Shit, i'm hallucinating." i arrived on the floor i was trying to get to, then my sister invited me to get in the car with her, she wanted to talk. So we got in the car and she said, "You wet yourself while out on the balcony." She continued, "Just like me. i wet my pants while i was on the balcony with you." i told her, "i didn't wet myself. Yeah, i was tugging on it, but i didn't explode." She said, "Yes you did, i watched you." She explained, "You couldn't see me because you had your eyes close, but we were out there together fucking off to each other." So i looked at You, i was peaking at your cunt using X-ray vision to confirm that You were telling the truth, that i am the one giving you all of your orgasms.

## **infinitum Saliva immortality**

At my grandparents' house, there was a team of people there to give a complete detailing clean of the floors. This looked a lot like in the style of Gauntlet Legends, however the atmosphere wasn't Hellish like it is in that game. It was a co-op, there were indicators

that would display on the HUD to show the distance between teammates. For certain people when making this link to be able to show the distance, it was forbidden for specific characters to link up, the game engine didn't allow it. The entire team was going through the carpets to be cleaned, they were pressure washing the floors, there were corners where it looked like the dirt was collecting there since the house was bought, as if it was never touched.

Basically, every "nook and cranny" was looking like it was a brand new installation of the floor. There is a reference to this in a book called Angels on Assignment.

-

At a college in the dorm room areas, it had a really neat community of students. It socially felt like the Garden of Eden without the fall of humanity, and no sin. In other words, there wasn't lust between all the different people, yet the love between the couples there was brightly flourishing. There was something that happened where i was undressed, and there was a open door where my family was sitting in the next room. i had to jump across this opening as fast as i could so they wouldn't see me, they all got flashed anyways. This was a funny thing where everyone started laughing instead of being weird and embarrassing. i got clothed, i talked to a few people, then i went to the bathroom where a old friend from elementary school named Matthew Powell gave me a big hug and said, "i love you man." He then hopped into the shower. i didn't look at him, however we were talking, he said, "it's a brotherhood thing." i replied, "i

understand it like this, how ever i want to make it very clear that i'm not gay." He was looking perplexed by this, he couldn't even understand why i would bring up that topic. i then just left the bathroom.

The history behind this, he was in my 5<sup>th</sup> grade class, our teacher was Mr. Abourne. That was the same year that i dreamed a entire school day before it happened, it was very detailed. Also, on my birthday that year i got there late intentionally because i was treating myself. Once i made it to class everyone told me they were waiting at the door to surprise me, congratulate me for being a year older, and wish me good luck. However, since i was late everyone took their seats and i ended up surprising me that i showed up. This was also a teacher that i looked up to, when i was a kid the show Who Wants To Be A Millionaire was popular, and i said that he would be one of my lifelines because i always respected him for being very intelligent. Another thing that happened is that it was the same time that my brother got leukemia cancer. The teacher told me, "i understand that it can be difficult to have a brother who is diagnosed with a terminal illness. If you ever need to go out to the hallway to emotionally vent and have some time alone, just let me know and you can go out there." So one-time i was in class and i started crying, i don't think it was because my brother was sick, i was mad about something else and i was using that as a excuse. i went out and after a few minutes the teacher sent Matt out to see if i would talk to him. i was still pouting about whatever i was mad

about and i got the teacher to cancel the lesson and take the entire class to go out for recess. Afterwards, there was a kid named Stephen Stevens, he said, "you looked miserable before and now you look like a million bucks!" i was also giving a special award for being the top student in science and mathematics, i was definitely favored. He also had other experiments where we created race cars that were powered with a bottle rocket. We personally designed the vehicle as we learned about aerodynamics. Not everyones car got across the finish line, but my car did actually make it. It only happened because i sprayed some Pledge wood polish cleaner on the wheel axis.

Anyways, i was in these college dorms rooms. At the community center there were a bunch of students gathered, this was happening at the living room at the house of Woodlawn. i saw a few things that i strongly disagree with, so i brought the Light of grace, forgiveness, and judgements on a couple of things. i said, "No no no no no no no no. There will be absolutely no homosexual activity in our paradise, because if you are doing that you are not with the person you are supposed to be with." The other thing was against nagging savage accusation that is actually a quote from the movie Zootopia, where there is this nasty little rat saying, "i grew up in a place where husband two and three is normal around here." i used that same inflexion to speak against that, "We have to get this place cleaned up of all the filthy little cheaters around here." So that takes care of both ends of the spectrum. i then took a seat with You in a corner,

we were sitting there on the carpet when Matt Powell looked at me and said, "Oh, we found this gay." i pointed at him saying, "That is hilarious. You are just angry that i put the gay block on you when no one else was around and now that we are in public you want to talk trash to me." i ignored him. Then me and You were holding hands, continuing along minding our own business.

-

Inside a building at the fairgrounds, our nieces and nephew were out on a plane ride taking turns. i was in the bathroom where there was a black kid about my age. He said he had his barber license and could give me a haircut. However, i didn't in particular like him and his hair didn't even look good. So i told him "no" and made him leave. Then i was standing in front of the mirror alone and i saw that my entire beard was shaved off. The last time i remember not having a beard was at my cousin Rachel Roman's wedding. i looked like i had a baby face. All i had was a little bit of a goatee on my face, even that i was going to shave off since i had lost all the rest of my facial hair.

i left the bathroom. i met the pilot who was driving that plane. i asked him, "Oh, is it my turn to go up there?" He wore glasses and he told me, "No, i actually got shot down and crashed inside the program." The flight was taking place inside a program, he held it in his hand. It looked like a bookcase, he placed it on the shelf. i had seen the title, it was called Star Wars infinitum. He told me, "My plane won't be able to respawn for the remainder of the next 24-

hour day.” Those battlegrounds were supposed to be the End of the World, the objective of the ride was to survive from getting shot down by anyone else and stay alive as long as possible.

i went to a different place on the fairgrounds. It was like a sanctuary of a worship center. My dad was watching TV in one of the rooms, it was a live feed what was happening at the altar. He wasn't in a security room, it was either overflow or a media production room. There were a few different preachers. One of them was the psychic Matt from the show Heroes and they were calling him Brad. i told my Dad, “Yeah, i have met him before. He is actually a really good preacher.” His sermon was partially on psychic defense and breaking ties with demonic connection. i was then taken into another room by other members of this church. There was a group of them that wanted to present to me a offering. They held out this hand-cooler, the gift inside of it was a partially drunk Coke bottle that was only used by You. i ended up telling them, “No, i'm not going to take this. i don't accept your offering.” i answered them, “i will be directly drinking from the lips of my Wife, of her saliva via transcending time and space.” i continued, “i most certainly will not be using a second-hand, old, flat, and dead Coke bottle.” The i gave a common prayer of blessing and having absolute assurance, “i am able to do this with my Wife, my Queen while i'm awake in the same way that i meet God and Jesus in my dreams.” A ability that we share.

## **Purity Admist The Dead World**

On a boat with Shugie in Venice, our cat had jumped into the water. i swam out to get him, he was scratching and coughing up a really long hair ball, it looked like a tail. He was choking on this hairball lodged in his throat, so i rushed him into a pet shop. The owner said, "He may have eaten one of his own babies." After he coughed it out, it was on the floor and it had soil from the earth's crust within the pile. The owned exclaimed, "Now isn't that a curious thing?"

-

A UFO flying saucer was above a isolated City. When it started spinning at a high rate, the entire ground was being torn apart and the rocks were hailing upwards as if the land had just gotten hit with a nuke. This had to do with changing history with this specific area of Creation. It was remanipulating time and creating something completely new, a parallel dimension. So i was at the new City in a concert hall. i was sitting on a couch when i felt someone who sat behind me. i turned around and told him, "i'm really paranoid about people being behind me." This was James a.k.a Hulk. He said, "True." Then he dragged me to the front stage, this was the altar at a Hillsong concert. There were a swarm people around me and i figured i was just overreacting about being in the same space as Others.

-

At a house on the beach, there were several people living here. i was in the meeting room, it wasn't in any of the bedrooms, where Miss Walker had arrived. We started talking to each other as we sat on one of the couches. We actually were holding each other closely, both fully clothed, we weren't kissing though. Yet she was wearing my Lightning Blue hoodie...i meant to tell You something last night. When i was loading up the ashtray with two Swishers, i spell'ed both of your names, one on each smoke. Miki, Emma. i didn't think too much about this at first. Once we actually crawled into bed, i was about to make the first spark when God decided to play a chess match with me. He said, "If you had to choose one, and the other would die, who would you pick?" i was thinking how i love both of You with my entire heart. i couldn't pick, so "ah"...i was trying to figured out how to get this Light started. i ended up answering Him, "i'm picking the Blue one instead of the Purple and this has nothing to do with choosing one over the other. i'm choosing Blue because it's my favorite color and they're both my favorite girls." He replied, "Good. You made the pure answer. It was very wise of you."

Anyways, Walker and i were talking about how close we used to be. There was another guy in the room who was saying about me, "It's crazy that you are actually still alive." He was referencing how i'm still a Virgin. This was something that i needed to hear because i was starting to not feel like it, after overviewing all my past crushes. Michelle said to me, "There are three girls upstairs who aren't virgins who are waiting to tear you apart tonight. I telling you to just

go and do it. It's just the way life is, your standards are too high." i gave her a very strong "No". i still feel like sexual purity is something worth fighting for. She then invited me to sleep with her. Again, i told her, "No", i wasn't going to go with her because i knew that once she went back to her hometown she would be sleeping with other people. i couldn't be with a girl who was going to take turns using me on mattress. i then asked her, "So why did you leave anyways?" She said, "My Cult Breathing Dragon...left to be engaged to be with another woman." i was actually quite sad to see that she was crying and heartbroken. After a while of silence and making amends, we started joking around and i said, "Well you would insult me every single day. You made me feel like the scum of the earth. You left, nowhere to be found. All i had was the damage that you verbally gave me, so of course i had a Void in my heart looking to be filled by someone who was actually going to care for me." She said, "And Harry Potter never touched You." She mildly laughed, "ha".

During the most intimate section of our conversation, i couldn't even relate to her, "Cult Breathing Dragon" screamed to me Mrs.StarOcean. i was actually scared for a moment that Sauvester may have been hurt and considered leaving me after we decided to keep Watson in our Sex life. Really though, You just looked like a absolutely amazing wife with perhaps a hint of jealousy in the long-term. Everything after it has been said and done, i don't feel like our past relationships are all that complex. We were just a couple of normal kids in the World looking for love in the until we found each

other. At the end of the day it's is pretty simple, i just want to make You feel like the most special Woman alive.

## **Jitt Execution @sovereignlighthouse**

Upstairs at La Teresita banquet hall, there was a church meeting happening. This was being organized by my parents, the Alvarez family, and two other couples that are pastors. One of them is Chris and Patty, she wrote *Cleaning The Garbage Out Of The Mind*. The other was Dan and Patty, who would speak about open heavens and they run service under the name Oasis. The even was pretty social, i would sneak in cuss words around the other members. They would ask me questions and i always had the right answers to say, yet i was having trouble speaking. i was really intoxicated. i would drunkenly laugh with my head against the table and run around everyone else in the entire hall who seemed low on energy. They'd say, "Look at how excited Justin is." i then took a seat. They had a line of male members line up against a wall, the leaders had guns on them. They were getting ready to shoot these guys in a firing line to execute them. They fired a few shots. One of the leaders told me, "This kid was so coldhearted until he had to watch his brother die. Then he was crying." They then pointed one of the guns at me, it turned out they were only firing blanks, so no one actually got killed. i got quite mad over this scene, i said, "i was here enjoying a really good moment until someone had to ruin it for me and point a gun in my face."

–

A parallel dream, same location. There was a gathering similar to a church, a lot more modern like a club with a fancy lightshow and state of the art sound equipment. The first thing we did was take a survey, we all submitted it. I walked to one of the tables where an administrator was. Someone said to me, "Where is Ellen at?" I said, "Who?" I continued on my way. Once I sat down with the administrator, she said, "I looked at the survey that you submitted. Under medical conditions, you wrote how you survived wanting to commit suicide." She asked me, "Why would you do that? Why did you write that there?" I elaborately explained to her how I went through severe depression and the inexpressible pain I felt made me believe that it would be better to be dead than have to continue enduring this. She said, "Good. You are just the person I was looking for. I'm your publisher."

The leaders asked me to speak in front of everyone and gave me a mic. I made an announcement to the crowd how I had met God in person like Elijah and Moses. Everyone had perked ears, interested in what God had taught me. There was a timer they had placed for me to know the allotted time I had to say whatever I wanted to. It was about to run out, I looked at the crowd to study them. I was thinking, "What could I say that would be impactful to their lives?" In observing them, I thought, "It doesn't look like the type of people who would actually do something about getting sunlight or going to make the decision to smoke pot." So I said, "If you are husband in

this place, i want to encourage you to bang your wife more often.” i also spoke that there is a joy waiting to be overflowing from the spring of the heart. The sound engineers cut in music. i levitated while the others were dancing.

i made my way down the staircase where i faded out of consciousness. When i woke up, i found myself on a train. i had just transferred off another train onto this one. i was annoyed to find that i woke up to a old girlfriend sitting next to me. Not only that, i had also left the bag i was traveling with on the last train. i said, “The only way i’m going to be able to rescue that bag is if i remember the time and location where the transfer happened at. That way management can know where it ended up at. Making a important note here, i don’t like any of my ex-girlfriends. i annoyed even when i’m reminded of them for whatever reason. i have no intentions of getting close to them ever again. i’m sure You have the same approach to this as i do. With that said, i looked up a bold digital clock inside the train, the time read 19:11. The location would be a very specific scene in particular from your movie, Star Ocean, that i absolutely adore. Hopping over the fence into the NASA shuttle launch station at Cape Canaveral. After sabotaging the efforts being made to shut down the launch pad, You were wearing a black backpack staring at the nighttime stars in wonder.

After getting the information i needed on the Train, i went back up the staircase. There was a black lady who greeted me and was telling me, “Thank you for saving me. What you said earlier meant a

lot.” i joined right in with the party celebrating. Everyone got used to me being able to fly.

–

Me and You were alone in a hotel room. We had our morning session after a wonderful long night. After we finished for the moment, it was later on when You were speaking to your parents using the phone there. You told them, “Yeah, everything is great. We are about to go for a nice walk. I’m just waiting for him to get out of bed.” You had call me using a secret code name while talking to them. This reminded me of when i would get high at work.

Interacting with my co-workers seemed like having a dialog out of a space title Mass Effect. The hero’s name is Shepard. There is a scene in the first game where the hero has to choose to save one crew member while the other one dies. There are these Superpowers that call themselves Sovereigns. In either chosen timeline, one of those characters has to die.

i actually encountered one of these Sovereigns while on a Ayahuasca trip. i was presented with a vision from Star Ocean. There is Ashton, a male character who uses dark magic and has a dragon on each shoulder. Rena has early access to the mountain that he is on to recruit him. However, her character isn’t strong enough to defeat the monsters on that mountain early on in the RPG. It would be inevitable death for her to go in there during that stage of the game. When i played SO2, i had gotten her character strong enough and i wanted to recruit this dark magic user. i even looked online at a FAQ

guide to make sure i did all the requirements to add him to the party. Me and Rena conquered this mountain and we were out to find him. Once we finally got to the top of the mountain, we made it to the final ledge and he was nowhere to be found. We ended up slaying through the ending “without him”, we didn’t need his help anyways. It was easy peasy for just the two of us to get through the entire quest on our own.

So i had summoned this Sovereign DMT, and He ordered the execution of all these little jits roaming around. He flashed like a Lighthouse before launching back to His own homespace. Then the Lord said, “Did you see what Justin did right there? He must be the Messiah we all have been waiting for.” Here i highlight the recording of You screaming my name while getting fucked by me in the Spirit.

## **King Slayer’s SandTunaSkirt Finish**

Driving the infinity through the streets, there was a storm thundering loudly. i was able to navigate through the heavy rain until i got to my grandparents’ house. i went to the back TV room that has all of my dead uncle’s furniture in it. i standing there listening in to a conversation between Pastor Hank and Danny. Hank, who was previously the president of a bank, was saying that he was going to give him a major financial hookup, that they just had to go to the bank and he will never have to worry about it ever again. They started walking, i then heard Hank tell him, “There is a

slight chance that the deposit might not go through.” i asked him, “Why?”

The entire scene shifted. It turned into a wingman elimination paintball tournament. The first guy i was fighting against, i was able to keep him at a far distance. i was shooting long range fire to keep him from getting close to get a cheap shot on me. i was able to do this all the way up until the last Light of the sunset was hanging at the top of the trees’ horizon. At this point my ammo was getting low, this is when he decided to rush me. i hid underneath a tarp that blended in with ground and i tripped him, being able to tag him out without getting any damage. Then there were two others, one was Michael, who was trying to take my side and he said he wasn’t going to attack me. i wasn’t worried about this guy because i knew Danny was going to backslap him around the corner anyways. This was going to give me the advantage on my brother. The entire scenario played out how i anticipated. Danny had killed Michael, i was able to get in close quarters with him and i placed the barrel right in between his eyes. i gave him the opportunity to surrender. However, he gave a evil grin like he was going to try to fight anyways. i gave him his final words, “Not even you can catch up to a Super Saiyan.” i pulled the trigger before he could betray me.

There this scene in DBZ (Dragon Ball Z) where Goku travels through the afterlife to a tiny planet that Kai lives on. Looking to receive training to save the world from inevitable destruction of space invaders that were on their way to Earth, Kai tells him, “i can train

you to be powerful enough to save your planet. Yet i won't do this unless you can make me laugh." So Goku thinks for a minute...imagine the entire fate of the world is leaning on this Saiyan's one stupid joke. He ends up yelling at the top of his lungs, "You can tune a piano, but you can't tuna fish!"

## **Tongue Unhooking KC's Waistbutton**

In a room at the pastors' house of Abundant Love. It looked like a normal place at a hotel. i had caught my parents listening to a recording of my dreams. i said, "i knew yall were spying on me!" Of course i didn't like that. i turned my back on them and made my way to a Jesus statue that was on the right side of the TV that i'd talk to. Afterwards i went to the bathroom and found out that You had gotten engaged to some other guy for a stupid TV show. You had been living there on the film set for a few months, this was at my Aunt and Uncles. Man, was i pissed when i found out. Everyone in the public eye was looking forward to the wedding. i knew it was just a stupid show and that i'm your real Husband. However, i had to go and find You to talk to You about this. So i went the room that i was at before, looking at You there with him, i literally hated You in that moment. i was so angry i was even considering divorcing You. i'm being serious about that. i ended up punching him in his face as hard as i could, he mocked me saying, "So when are you coming back?" i thought about how You said, "Never".

i then had to deal with my family and their doubts about our relationship. i made my defense for Truth, "i met God. i know that i met God and i know that my Visions are real for sure." They said, "Who could believe your story about meeting some guy at a Thrift Shop with a mustache?" i told them, "You don't even have all the details right!" Then another one said, "We know you are telling us the Truth by the look on your face." The entire atmosphere filled with my wrath. All these people were scattering out like roaches. When i when out through the hall, one of the guys that had left the room is named Milton. He was on the worship team, either him or his cousin was on American Idol." i looked at him and said, "This place is disgustingly ugly around here."

-

This was another family vacation, i was in another hotel room again. My brother walked up to me and created a vaporizer out of a Mt.Dew bottle. He took several large puffs saying, "Here, give it a try." i took one hit and said, "What is this stuff, DMT? Stop smoking so much of that. i only took one little hit off of it and i got this major headrush." i was then sent on a mission to go pick up a screw that was locked up on a upper level in the Architect's Vault. Once i got into the building and made it up to the upper level, there was a nurse station that i would have to go through to get clearance to go into that vault. The nurse pulled out a file of a patient, i saw a picture that was in this file. It looked like silly eyes with glasses. i

saw the name on it, Ron Mesely. Once i got that information the mission was aborted.

i got out of the hospital and was in a car with my Mom on our way back to the resort. i told her that my grandmother from her side has armor. Once we got there, everyone was in a spa. The Changa had become viral, even the kids were using it. My Dad said, "We had to get Briana a vape pen, that way she doesn't get damage from a real firestick." i have a matching vape pen to the one my neice got. This was one that i bought early on from the time i was with one of my childhood girlfriends. i had walked away from my entire family to find my own isolated spot to use it. When i went to take a hit of it, i was glad to find that it didn't work anymore. The battery to that vape in connection to her was completely dead and gone. It was as good as trash.

i was then hungry, so i went to the Ola house. i was going through the cabinet next to the refrigerator. i found these three breadsticks, i broke off the tip to one of them. My sister rushed to me and said, "No, don't eat that!" She continued, "You don't need to have that stuff. All the food in that pantry is really old. I haven't touched anything in there in ages. Look at the mold growing on those breadsticks. All of that just needs to be cleared out, I don't use any of it." The next thing i knew i was watching a livestream on the News, they were filming your current location. It was in a apartment, several stories high. It had ambient lighting that was colored, the top floor was lit pink. The reporter was saying, "Here we

are...”, the camera moved to a street sign, “in north Kan-sass City.” She then laughed at a inside joke, she corrected herself, “Actually it’s in South Tampa.” So You were in the lobby of your house, there was a Polar Bear from a movie called Norm of the North, who was a musician playing the piano. It was a very classy place, You had gotten yourself a drink.

There was one detail that i skipped over when were at the spa. Our nephew J.J. was wearing a white shirt that said “The Gouge”. The he said in a cute little boy voice, “I should know her name, she is my Mom!” This reminded me of something that my teacher told me, “If your eye to stumble being filled with lust, gouge it out so that you sin no more. For it is better to enter the Kingdom of Heaven with one eye, than have both eyes and thrown into the fire where flesh is burnt. And you are left in stench filled with the dead bodies of animals in Gehenna.” Great advice. i can also see this interpreted as a parable of the grace and power of Christ to remove a memory that plagues one of His followers.

Anyways, You were here in your lobby and having a drink, saying, “Life is actually quite awesome.” You looked about 40 or 45, laying on the floor while listening to the melody of the keys where You fell asleep very peacefully.

So this guy that You were supposedly engaged wasn’t actually about You cheating on me. It was a way to get insight into my own Mind. He was Gary Hunt. There are a few reasons why he played that role. One is from a previous meeting. This happened before our trip to

Miami. There was a little girl insisting to him that i'm the Christ. i envision You as this little girl, You will always choose me over everyone else since You actually believe that i am the Son of Heaven. He also reminded me of a Christian singer, it goes, "i don't want to go without your all consuming fire burning inside of me, i don't want to go through life wondering if i had given everything, instead of going through the motions." The artist's name is Matthew West. Then there was this one other dream that Gary's dad was chauffeuring me and Shugie. We had made a 911 prank phone call to Kansas City Chiefs football team about a heart attack. i later found out at Christina's wedding that his dad had actually survived a real heartattack. So at the end of this meeting with Matt, i was able to get away from him. As it turns out, i'm the only one who has successfully dug a hole deep enough to reach the place where You live at. We were at a place away from everyone else. It was just Me and You, where i get to unhook the button and slip off the coochie cutters from your waist.

## **Harlequinn's Romance Revolution**

There was a Buccaneers home game, i was preparing to park cars at my grandparents' house. Cora had given me money to use for change, this is to normally break 20s into 10s for the customers. It was really early, so i decided to go back to the place that i was staying at. When i got there, it was a apartment that several other people were living in. However, we each had our own private room. One of them living there was Rodriguez. He was someone that

couldn't believe that i actually solved the Cracker Barrel table game, it's called Wooden Tricky Triangle. i figured it out on my own to where there is only one pin left. i actually did solve this. Anyways, i went into our room where Emma was waiting to hack at each others bodies in bed. So we got started, it got really heated up. Everything was great...until i had a Satanic encounter where your form had turned into Katherine with clothes on. This was against my will, i definitely didn't want to be there with her. Yet there are several things that are owed to me that i wanted after my breakup with her.

A couple of these that i have in Mind specifically, one of them is the Sacred Frozen Flame Heart from Chrono Cross. What this is, there are two parallel worlds, one that gets destroyed and everywhere you go on that planet is in ruins. There is the Frozen Flame item that i mentioned, the hero has to challenge Dragons in battle to obtain. This item allows him to go into the other world, where everyone is still alive and society functioning brightly. The main hero is a swallow-tail wielding character who is out to save his sister, along with the rest of the world. The other thing that i wanted is my Mechanical Dark Throne where i was able to create my own Lightning bursting in front of me and all around, and i sat on it as a Wizard with a white long beard.

So there with Katherine, i was wondering how can i fix this to break all ties with a old love that i don't even want to think about anymore.

This takes us to what happened in the first Ascendant Realm tonight before this dream. i was on a space shuttle and i was traveling with my ipad. There was a message on it that said, "Thank you for letting jfuck off." i showed this to my guardian and He said, "No problem. It would have been pretty unfair if you had to go through life without it." i was the word that i spelled in acronyms and reversal reading. This gave me different jewels to draw from. i was then looking around, there were a few other people on this space shuttle. The only person that i recognized was Harry Potter, he told me, "Once we flip around to the Otherside, we will be entering into a completely new World of the Matrix system. Everything will be perfect again." The shuttle fired out into the atmosphere, when we hit the peak of our launch into the sapphire blue skies there was a Pheonix that met us up there. The Spirit creature was massive and invisible, yet it had a white cloud silhouette so we knew that it was actually there. The Pheonix guided us back down to Earth again. i was yelling, "Wow! Did you see that? That was incredible." We made our landing.

Emma and i got so loud and lost in the passion of our love making, when we finished we didn't even realize there were these little kids that snuck into our room watching us and there was a Lightning game playing on TV the entire time. i then got dressed, when i went out into the community meeting area. i asked one of them, "How much does it cost for us to pay for our stay here anyways?" She said, "Five people times fifty...that is two-hundred and fifty dollars." The

place wasn't superluxurious, however i thought it functioned properly and had enough space for everyone. i told her, "This actually a really nice place for that price." i then went to the bathroom. After washing my hands i was drying off with a towel, i could hear people talking outside saying, "How does someone with that much money stay that humble." i wasn't sure who they were referring to.

i went out for a drive, i had realized that the football game had already started. It had rained outside, i said, "i was supposed to park cars, however i wouldn't have been able to do that anyways since it was storming so violently." i was planning to return my grandmother the change since i didn't need it. i had a ticket for entry into Raymond James Stadium. i went up to the section, when i got close to where my seat was assigned i saw a bunch of people from our past that we used to know on one side. They looked like they were drunk, passed out, and sleeping all over each other. My seat wasn't with them though. i hopped over a guardrail and found my place next to Sauvester. We were paired together, obviously enjoying the time together. i looked at You, i was psychically letting You know that i was still worried that You might have been mad that Watson and i banged the shit out of each other. You could see that i was troubled about this. You gave your answer with a smile and reached out your hand to hold with mine while wearing our Lightning Blue jacket.

## **Meek's Declaration of Innocence**

Running through a City until i arrived at a videogame store. One of the workers there was promoting Ninja Turtles, he pointed out a poster. One of the Turtles had a grill that was complete trash. When i got a closer look, there was a little changa robot that was doing dental work in microscopic detail. The one of the other Turtles had a perfect set of teeth. The workers said, "Look, you can make them smile." He used his finger to lift up a frown.

i was thinking about a time that felt completely betrayed and unappreciated by everyone. i had lost my ability to Trust. So i was looking for a RPG titled Valkyrie Profile, because during this time i had found a single ray of hope when i crossed paths with a glorified Norse Goddess. She had the ability to open a portal in the sky and cast down a cosmic spear to destroy any foe that tried to challenge her. i then got into my own personal Guardian Suit of Destiny, where i took a selfy inside the store before leaving.

Afterwards, i was sitting in my chair at home organizing cards of the Sephirot, they were used to transfigure the Soul. i was doing this until J.J. walked in, he said, "Tio Jesus, can you swing me upside down?" i literally had the biggest headache. i was glad to conduct the funeral to all our past love lives. However, this also did leave me stressed about perhaps You did like a guy besides me. i thought this was the perfect time to have some giggles with my nephew, i felt this would clear me out from the gutter of having this delusion. i had felt reassurance that i really am the only one You want to be with.

–

Inside a mall, i said to myself, “i have had this dream before. There are a few people looking to attack me just up ahead.” i became lucid. i said, “Well all i have to do is levitate and i will be out of harm’s way.” i began trying to levitate, i warmed up hopping on my tippy toes. The next thing i knew, i found myself in the Courtroom of Heaven’s Temple. There three judges. To the left, there was Buzz Lightyear, he was enforcing martial law on the land for making Glossilalia the primary language of the nation. To the right, there was a English Teacher, she had gained the seat of authority only after conquering all the trials of her own life in faith. The third judge was higher than both of them. There in the center was the Ancient of Days, His appearance was PerfectionM of Destiny.

In front of these three judges, my Wife and i were holding hands. There were a bunch of charges made against us that we were fornicating and sleeping with other people outside of our marriage. The judges declared, “Not Guilty!” They gave us a order to be in the Witness Protection Services.

–

i had finally found a place where i felt safe at. It was a abandoned train-yard. i thought, “Finally, i can relax from all this drama.” i needed to take a pee, so i whipped it out and gave a high arc of the liquid stream. i was getting ready to walk away to another spot until i noticed that i was amidst of a one of a kind experience, with my

own eyes i was watching something that should have been impossible. Wind's mouth had stopped all of my body liquids without letting a single drop falling to the ground. She swished it around...then spit it back out all over my neck.

## **The Humble Couple's Guardrail**

A party at La Teresita's banquet hall. There were a bunch of people dancing, others were sitting at tables, i was flying around everywhere. i had walked to the otherside of the staircase, the "C" room. Steven was holding hands with a little kid who was in a costume of the Red Skull from Captain America, he also had a confederate flag shirt on. This reminded me of when i saw Steven and Matt Hunt sitting next to each other at a table in the same room for Shugie's graduation party. i didn't even have a chance to talk to them since i was busy speaking with my Aunt, i had mentioned about seeing with my Third Eye. She told me that her sister had taught her a new word, "F-u-c-k", she had spelled it out. i told her, "It's not a sin to use that word. You could use it day and night, and you still wouldn't be going to Hell."

Returning to the dream, my uncle Albert started a really nasty argument with me. Basically, he called me "fat" and i called him "lazy". After things cooled off for awhile, i apologized for saying some mean things. i felt like i was owed some apologizes because it did get pretty bad on both sides. Then there was someone named Javier, he had a wife name Corina and a son named Alex. He asked

me, "What have you been doing?" i replied, "i learned how to fly. i have been practicing my technique." i walked to the staircase where my cousin Natalie seemed overlyhappy to see me. She was there to represent two very different things, one is that there are these dirty little seducing spirits that flash pictures of old love interest and they're out to destroy pure souls. They will even try to make us laugh, when in reality it seriously isn't that funny at all. Which takes us to the first dream of the night.

-

At my grandparents' backyard, the villain from Blood Diamond and Push was there to terrorize the land, demanding that spirit horses be brought to him with char-riots. i told him, "i think we can make a deal. Let me see what i can find." i went around the corner and found a Halo 1 Overshield that had a Void space within the middle of it. i dived into the OS, while i was in a hyperdimension i had found a magical object. i thought, "This ought to appease him." i traveled back from that realm and stepped into the hallway between the house and the garage. i saw a TV sales lady, Jennifer "Katnis" Lawrence in her role from Joy, talking with my magician grandfather. i was there to present the object that i found. She said, "We will be able to make massive sales with this product." i showed her what it is, really it was the raunchiest appliance that i have ever seen in my entire life. It was a yellow handlight cannon, when you'd twist off the top lens it was a toilet scrubber that was used to grind the dirt of a person's soul. So my magician grandfather looked

disappointed and unimpressed. He said, "The quality of the material is 'cheap'. It would only be used by the trashy class of society." He told me, "This is a really weak magical object. There are tons of much more powerful amulets and items out there." i saw there was a name on the handcannon, it was Kon-i 2012. It reminded me of a charity to rescue these kids that were enslaved by a very wicked man since the time that they were babies to serve in his army. I'm pretty sure his name was Joseph Kony. There was a lot of hype around this mission. They raised several millions of dollars to rescue these kids, however the entire operation went sour once the founder went running out in the streets while screaming that he was the devil. This also reminded me of a joke from a meme on Third World problems where there is a impoverished child who says, "You mean to tell me that you flush your toilets with perfectly clean water."

-

The other thing that Natalie represented, why she is the best block possible for that catastrophe is that she also is a symbol of a very powerful worship leader who never even had her first kiss until she was dressed as a bride and there at the altar of her wedding ceremony. So she had stayed on the staircase, while i was at the top where her sister Christina had congratulated me for being a newlywed. i then walked up to a little boy who was sitting in the corner, i said to him, "Hey, do you want to see something cool?" He said, "Sure." i began to show off my power of levitating, when i did this the Lord Himself appeared blocking the entry to the staircase. i

had a flashback of the time at the 1v1 Wizard Champions. While standing there, God had showed me His ring, this was functioning as a guardrail from crossing down into that pitfall. He said, "Don't touch the "M" of the past. That love isn't real." When the little boy saw this, he busted out laughing saying, "That was the power of God!"

i continued to show off my powers. i was sitting in a chair, i then held out the chair one-handed while floating. The last time i did this at the banquet hall was when i was speaking to my publisher how i was able to conquer suicidal depression. That time i was actually hovering with a jetpack on, i did the same type of thing saying, "Look i can levitate even without a jetpack." It ended where i was standing in front of a iron Gigantic fan, i was thinking, "i already have this girl named Miki calling me." That's when i reawoken to my present consciousness to find out that throughout all this insanity that it was actually just me and You alone in bed. We were tongue locked the entire time.

## **The Loyalty Of A Healer & Warlock**

Spending time with our kitten, Dias Citan, while in hyperspace. He was wearing a colored colar with a bell rining as he walked along.

–

Inside of a mall, there was a employee who enticed me to enter their store. When i got in she showed me a DMT vape pen that used a coffin nail. She was saying, "It is a more effective method of

smoking the deemz Spirit Mocale.” i asked her, “Oh that’s cool. So this place is like a hookah lounge.” She lead me to a seat inside the shop, i was waiting there with my eyes closed. There was this white boy whose face i wouldn’t recognize if i saw him again. i was tricked! The place was actually a barber shop where he cut my hair super short and it looked terrible. i was very angry. He gave a mocking laugh saying, “Someone had to put the detail on it.” i exclaimed, “You little prick! i didn’t give you permission to do that.” i stomped my way out of the store, once i got out i had my nice hair again.

Up there out of the mall, Ryan Radcliff had challenged me to a battle. He was wearing black and red attire with a Pope cone hat on. \*We actually didn’t end up fighting\* He told me, “You are actually pretty cool to hang out with.” Afterwards his brother Stephen was talking to us. He had a different kind of vaporizer that he used to intake Changa. It had a LED display, the colors would change to show the temperature. He was taking massive rips of it while i took only one tiny hit off of my own personal vape. i thought, “How is this guy smoking so much of this stuff?” He ended up on the floor listening to music. i could tell he was in a trance way too deep for his own good, so i had to use my shamanic powers to wake him up. i then asked him what the dose was, he said it was 350mg. He told me the visions he had, yet “i forgot” what he said. i said a story about own of my own personal DMT trips, it was about how i climbed to the top of a mountain and was sitting in the infinity, our

car. i had encountered a spirit buffalo that was really strong and had to hop over a fence to escape. When i descended the mountain the mountain i was on a soccer field where the Israeli Patriarch Issac and Clark had scored a goal with a assist. Next to the field there was the MLG Pro Karma who told me he felt privileged to me. This was a big deal to me because i looked up to him since he is the monarch of 1v1 Warlock (Halo 2). i also admired how he had a heart completely in infatuation with his girlfriend. He wore the Warlock Championship watch as a constant reminder of his loyalty. This vision happened on the same night that FF7 Aerith and i sealed off very old witchcraft while in a arena match against the omnipotent Sephiroth.

## **She said, “All IS Clear, Just Please Let Me In Already.”**

i was praying, still dealing with this dumb fear that You were betraying me where it matters the most. So i was asking God, “How do we fix this?” He showed me a picture of a girl named Angela, i went to class with her in the subject of Agriculture. There was a mutual interest, however we never dated. i had met the teacher of that class a few months ago while underneath the influence of Ayahuasca. We were drawing out these really long equations and calculations on a chalkboard of what the perfect dose would be. It had to do with the different compounds of what the native ancestor of the Amazon would call Strength & Light. i had primarily used Syrian Rue and Caapi Vine for the Strength, Mimosa Hostilis or Acacia Confusa for the Light. (Note: Acacia tends to have a Dark element to it, so i would recommend using Mimosa instead.) i ended

my string theory with the statement, "i have finally figured it out." She had a score of 35, i told her everyone would have a different number since each individual has a unique organic chemistry. My score was in the 60s. Her name is Mrs. Locke.

Afterwards, i went through a long cycle of working at Walmart. You were working there with me under the name of CompaKonpa, i would tell You everyday how fucking hawt You are. We'd flirt around, the next day we would always catch eyes knowing that we chose each other to gush on during our private time at home. Then i was in bed and i was thinking, "i really want to see my girlfriend." i got a phone call and rolled out from under the sheets. It was actually God calling my cell phone, and i got really excited saying, "i can't miss this." He is the only person i would trust to pick up the phone under those circumstances, so i rushed to answer. He said, "i'm looking for someone to help Me do a few things. Can i count on you?" i replied, "Of course, just give me a minute." i put the phone on Speaker, i was getting my blue boxers on. He asked me, "What are you doing?" i didn't want to tell Him because i felt that ashamed that i was naked and unwashed from spending the night with You. So at least i had those shorts on and i threw a towel around my neck. He said, "Can you hear me?" i answered, "There is some music on that my Dad has playing. Let me go turn that off." i walked into the middle room right outside of my bedroom, i turned the volume all the way down on my sound system. It went to the number 100 on the plus side, not the negative. i could hear that my uncle Albert

was playing the piano and singing a worship song in the living room. i just went back into my bedroom, i was a bit annoyed because they were distracting me and i wanted to hear every word that God had to say. i ended up throwing on my headphones, sat in my recliner, it had a shovel that was in the chair with me. The same song started playing via mp3 while on was on this phone call. i was saying, "What the heck, why is it doing this?" i finally got the song to turn off and he said, "Is everything clear now? Are you ready?" That's when i woke up.

Later on, i was sitting in the same chair while kissing on your picture. In the back of mind, i was still thinking about this conversation that i had earlier. There was the lyric, "Let the rich feed the poor." This made me think about all our accomplishments while we were working at Walmart. How i was able to bring the entheogenic keys of Heaven to miserable souls out on the streets. i said to myself, "Why am i even thinking about this or third world problems? As righteous as that all is, it was missing the point of what i'm actually doing here...kissing my girl's photo." That same question came up, "Are you ready?", except this time i understood it to mean "Are you ready to have sex with this woman in the flesh." i ended up telling God, "No, honestly not yet." He asked me, "Why?" i told Him, "i want to be completely free from all thoughts of others when we do that together. Lest my memory be stained with something terrible and ruin the experience for me everytime after that." So i was out working in the yard cutting the hedges. There

was this spectacular Lightning storm flashing directly above and all around. i said, "Lord, i do not want go through life carrying this burden of adultery on my shoulders. If my Wife and i can't have a faithful relationship, just kill me. Strike me dead right here, right now." Then this little kid was laughing on the spot after hearing the fucking hottest thunder ass clap crinkling in his virgin ears.

## **instant{SavedVoice}Messaging**

Before going on to write the entry of the dreams of tofox, i just wanted to say that i am lucky enough to actually have that experience of entering the perfect state of Mind where my Wife and i make love in the flesh while on the Otherside, free from all mental distractions of Others.

It's incredible beyond all words, i love You Shekinah!

-

In a truck with my brother, he had a carrot cake laced with THC in it. These were pretty big slices, it was divided into six. He took one piece and i took another. i was hoping it wasn't it wasn't going to be too powerful for me. He then drove me to a house that i have only seen once before. This was the night where Jazzy Edith died while sleeping in my hand. A few things happened, i turned into

SuperSonic and was traveling across the interstate. At this house i had met God, He appeared to me as the owner of Disney.

So we had gotten there and the high was kicking in, stronger than what i expected. i went to the top floor knowing that i was really high. i also knew it wasn't so bad and that i was going to be able to handle it without being horrified. i was up there and two of my ex-girlfriends were around, one of them could have been anyone and the other one i can't even remember her last name. i was avoiding them, i wanted them to leave. When i was at this place, there was a senior citizen black man who was known for his talent and supposedly had mental issues (Donny Glover in the TV show Atlanta). He was given a microphone, as soon as he got the mic the two exes were forced to leave. i was glad about that, he then turned into a little boy.

i went down the stairs to the middle floor, where Sandra and Gonzalo Sr were watching TV, i was disappointed to see that they didn't love each other anymore. i had kept my eye turned away from the TV since i feel like television is like PG-pornography for childish bored minds. i was at least grateful that they didn't kick me out, since i was smoking inside the house.

i went down the next flight of stairs, when i made it to the first floor You were talking to Rachel and Rita Roman. You were telling them about my power to delete spider information. You then told them, "i want to tell him something, however i know he isn't going to believe me if i tell him myself. Can you pass this message to him? Insist to

him that I'm telling the Truth." So they gave me the message and i saved it.

–

In a really shabby town, everyone wanted to get out of it. In order for the lower class of society get out of this town they were required to have a ticket. i went through the line where the guards didn't want to let me out. Afterwards, Steven Reyno was talking to me, "I can't believe they are making "even you" have a ticket to get out of this shabby city." There was a helicopter, i grabbed the landing railings and it took off. This guy try to grab my ankle, however there was enough distance that he didn't weigh me down. i was taken to a auditorium, i was looking around thinking, "Where can i find this ticket at?" i saw that there was one at a circular table like a placemat at a empty chair. i took the ticket, then immediately realized that there was a hillbilly family sitting at that table. i thought, "This ticket might not be mine." i said to them, "Sorry, i don't want something that's not mine." i returned it to them. i was still thinking, "Where am i going to find this ticket out of here?" It then hit me, "i know the exact spot." i ran over to the arcade basketball machine inside the bowling alley, i had made the impossible shot here that no one else could, where i won the grandprize of being with Miki Sauvester. Having arrived, i then played the message that You gave me earlier. i opened it up, it read in your voice, "She says...you are the only one, Justin."

## **“What Girl Wouldn’t Want To Marry That Door? It’s Really Hot.”**

In a hotel elevator, there was a employee wearing obnoxious yellow. Her name is Kathy. She was a friend of my cousin, a Asian girl that my brother persued. She would talk to him, but she would tell him “no”. Really he shouldn’t have even had been there with her in the first place because he had already been with his girlfriend for a bunch of years. He lost appreciation of her and they took break before they made their final decision. Anyways, she was telling me how she did work of cooking and cleaning. For whatever reason, i was being really mean to her, i said some very offensive things, i put her down, made her feel bad about herself. Once we got out of the elevator, Shugie was there and he asked me if i could serve him a plate of food that this employee had made. i went around to where the kitchen was, i grabbed a plate out of the fridge. i noticed that at the bottom drawer of the fridge, there was produce so old it was rotten and couldn’t be eaten. There was also a bag of citrus that was completely rotten along with it. The plate was clean and i served the food. i took one bit, after tasting it i said, “This curry is actually really delicious.” i was going to go and talk to her to apologize for the things i said, however i decided to keep my mouth closed and take a fork to split ways from this girl. When i gave my cousin the food, he said, “They might be following us.

–

At a hotel lobby, i paid a clerk to purchase a bag of skittles. The clerk said, "Go to the corner. You can pick up your order there." So i went to the corner and there was a black vending machine. i had crouched looking for my skittles in the bottom dispenser. Again, there was that same bag of citrus and old produce that was completely rotten and my skittles were nowhere to be found. i was still looking and while i was there, Jesse Wallace asked me, "What are you looking for?" i had previously spoke to her about the Cosmic Drama. She told me, "You aren't going to find what you are looking for down there." She pointed me in the right direction where there were these shelves with all sorts of unique items on it. i found my skittles and i was happy about that.

Next to them, there was a law book. It was about the lemon law. Before i talk about that, i was thinking about the first time i took Ecstasy, it was with my cousin Alex. We went to a nightclub at a casino where Nikki and Jose met up to party with us. The lights were looking cool, but it wasn't in particularly strong until after we left and smoked some pot in the car. i was yelling about how this was my best night yet in life up until that point. i thought about a couple other things that happened. One is when my sister told me about a strain of cannabis that she was going to call it "Forget Me Not". i felt this was more about her consciousness trying to re-solve...resolve past issues, she was stuck in that place instead of moving forward into a state of trustworthy-ness. Then this other thing about the lemon law, when Nikki got her first car it was right at the beginning

of her relationship with Jose. He would always complain that the car was a lemon, that it had problems and wasn't running correctly. In reality there was nothing wrong with the car, he just wanted to race it as fast as he could.

We then arrived at a Village Inn restaurant, the waitress all realized we were all high as shit, we all busted out laughing. We had our food and afterwards they were arguing. i don't know the entire context, i did know though that she called him a child. He was super pissed off because she was being disrespectful to him. So he told her, "Who am i?" She said, "My husband." He continued, "Who am i?" She answered, "My husband." From my perspective, i was wondering why a young couple, under the influence of something so positive, why they were even arguing in the first place. i thought they would be much better off giving up on their problems, and just passionately kiss instead. A better way to spend our time.

-

Me and You were at our grandparents' house, we had the place completely to ourself. We were moaning really loud...it was so loud it could be heard outside. i was standing in two places at once, i got to stand as our own guard at the door. There was a flock of girls all came running wanting to swing with me. i made sure not to let anyone else in, i had locked the door. i then took my nieces to a spa off of the property. i had this conversation with them again, that they were protected from getting damage from a real firecracker

and that all their stains were washed. There was nothing left to worry about since the lock i made was impenetrable.

## **Two Queens Ring inscription**

Going along a boardwalk, everyone knew that i was thinking about You. i didn't really care, i was able to mind my own business, keeping this separate from what was happening around me. i then went to the table at the Woodlawn house (my grandparents' place) where my entire family was watching TV. i had been taken inside the scene of the show, there was a grandfather wearing a blue bandana who was holding his granddaughter's hand while walking through a public school. It was a very bright and positive script written.

After the scene was over, my Dad said, "We aren't even supposed to be watching TV. We all finally figured out that it's mostly trash anyways." The next scene that showed was superheroes from Justice League. One of the characters went to makeout with a heroine, her appearance was shifting while he did this. It looked like he was kissing Muniqitos, a bunch of kiddy cartoons. None of that was real. It ended where his head was bitten off by a lie-on (Lion).

i went to the pool patio where there was a toilet, i had to go. There actually wasn't anyone else around. However, my brother had these friends that were very mischievous, they were trying to prank me while i was sitting on the toilet. i even saw one of their shadows pass the screen, none of them got in though. i said, "All of yall really

need to take a step back away from me. i'm trying to finish my crap here."

–

At the Roman's house, i noticed Pastor Albert had a ring that looked like mine. When i went to take a closer look, he said, "i have your ring two." We walked close to the grandpiano, when i looked at the ring on his hand, i said, "i found it." i asked him if i could look at the details, the symbols were bolder and i saw the name inscription. This is actually really significant because i'm able to see both of your names inscribed on my ring now. So i was in a joyous mood, him on the other hand was sobbing. i felt like he was a covering (i.e. assigned authority to protect), he was hugging me. His heart was mourning as if he just watched the death of his son. i was really grateful for that. i was reminded of going through Hell myself, the day it happened was specified May 22<sup>nd</sup>, and how i'm lucky to even be alive after going through a terror and tragedy like that. To be where i'm at, i feel super fortunate just to share life with You.

i'm glad it was him because on the day that i resurrected my dead uncle, there was a tribute given to the boxer Ali by the author J.K. Rowling. It was featured on twitter and she had this message directly sent to my phone.

## **Jeopardy Intergrity: "Being With You Never Gets Old."**

At the Roman's house, i went to the living room and the TV was on. There was a radio show host who was supposedly interviewing You.

He was throwing out this thing, “So how often do You cheat on him?” She replied, “Oh, i probably only make a mistake once a week.” She said it like it was a good thing and she was doing really well during that time in bed. However, i knew this was a poser because she sounded nothing like You whatsoever. i know your voice, that wasn’t your voice at all. i said to myself, “My Wife wouldn’t be going to any one else’s phone anyways, it just doesn’t work like that.” i was mad as hell anyways because these people were spreading false information about You. i wasn’t going to sit on my hands like that wasn’t a big deal that they were saying things that would be hurtful and disrespectful to You. So i was yelling, super angry, in defense of your integrity.

## **Caressing Her Kind Heart**

On the corner of a CVS pharmacy, someone called me. i picked it up, he said, “It’s Louisito, your ex–best friend.” i answered, “Who? i don’t have a good connection to your signal and i have someone waiting for me on the otherline.”

–

Playing in the NBA at the Tampa Baptist Academy gymnasium. i won a game against Michael Jordan, afterwards i said to him, “i can’t believe i won against the superbowl of basketball history.” He said he wasn’t even surprised i was able to do that.

i then was entering the doors of La Teresita restaurant. My Dad said, “Justin, i haven’t heard you say one Christian thing in a very long

time.” i told him, “i don’t know what you’re talking about, i was just singing this song: i got the joy, joy, joy, down in my heart. Where? Down in my heart to stay. Because i’m so happy, so very happy, i got the love of Jesus in my heart.” i convinced him.

We went up stairs through the elevator, my aunt Pastor Sherry said to my Dad about me, “He was able to destroy all the little guys.” i was then drinking a glass of water that had a alive fish in it.

Someone said, “How are you drinking it like that? Doesn’t she go to the bathroom in the water.” i answered, “Yeah, the water is all clear though. i don’t mind eating her pee and poo because she is my fish swimming.”

i found my ipad, it was huge, i was able to wrap myself in it like a bedsheet. i taken through a portal in the “A” room floors, where i was immersed into a place of non-creation, it was nothingness except what i wanted. This was a spot where i could be alone with my girlfriend. i had no plans of leaving there.

–

God showed me a route that i’m supposed to follow in order to enter Heaven. After He gave me directions, Sauvester met me there to go with me. We went through a lobby and there were enemies around, yet none of them had guns and we didn’t get in hand-to-hand combat with any of them. There were no weapons at all, no threat, we just walked right through to the end passing everyone.

At the end, i found a rockwall with a hole in it. So i put my finger in it saying, "Yes, i actually do know how to get it." We pulled back a seal, like a curtain, on the Otherside of this wall there was a Sky Wonderland. There were angelic guards with top hats on and long coats that reached down to there feet. They were protecting this floating garden that was waiting to be explored.

–

In a dessert, i was attacking a monster machine that had a symbol cracked heart on it. i shot across a trench tagging it with a laser cannon, this allowed me to immediately find Emma. At first, her eyes seemed kind of cold. So i touched your ring finger and started rubbing my hands all over your body to warm You up.

## **Prayer For A Lost Culture**

There are a few concepts that go along with the theme of the Jester Twins saga that i'd like to add here. i happen to be very picky in the way i think about things, the thoughts i have at certain crosspoints. These concepts didn't quite make the cut for being in the

introduction, yet they are worth mentioning at least somewhere within the book.

There was a film on TV that i wasn't even watching, i just happened to hear this one line. There was a security guard going up a elevator with the owner of a very expensive high class residential skyscraper in New York City. The guard makes a joke to the owner, "Do you know why people buy condos here?" The owner replies, "To have white neighbors?"

i busted out laughing. i said, "that is without a doubt one of the greatest movie quotes of all time." The way my mind interpreted this had nothing to do with racism or skin color. i had written how a major theme to my book is psychic martial arts. There is a certain side effect to being super psychically sensitive where the Mind can feel like other people are way too close for comfort, even in just thinking about that person. i understood this quote to generalize actors and the images of memory reprocessing different sayings. Also, it made me think of how the Jester Twins provide material that is pure for the soul to contemplate on.

The next concept surfaced after i heard another quote while sitting in a theater. The characters get stuck in a board game, the main group meets someone who has been inside of the game for 20 years. A while after they break the news to him, he says, "Does the word 'phone' mean something different in the future?"

Being at the peak of a psychic high, i had once said, “Who needs a cellphone anyways? ...that’s funny, he called the phone a rock.” Basically, i was implying that the technology is so outdated it might as well have been a useless item from the stone–age. Why even hold a brick to your ear when you can literally see and talk to whoever you want directly in the Spirit Realm? The spiritual technology that the entire Jester Twins saga is based on is actually exactly this in my own personal reality. i don’t have to fly in a plane to go visit Paris, or waste gas driving my car to go to someone’s house. Clearly i’m having full fledged conversations with Others while using only my natural organic...well better said, supernatural senses.

I’m not a technophobia extremist about not using cellphones, i’m really just making a point here about what is possible.

–

In the kitchen of La Teresita, there is a spot in front of the ice machine where i had picked up egg yolk off the floor while God was counting money in the office. This time though i was getting a haircut in the style that i wanted. i was sitting there in the barber chair while catching shine in the southern sky and watching Danny & Yenly playing a modded game of Sequence like checkards. He got his pawns to the otherside, he had her outnumbered, it was certain that he was going to win. He ended up telling her that she can get the upgrades for her pawns, this would break the rules.” i told him, “Dan don’t let her get the upgrades just because you already have this won, you don’t want her to do that.”

i then woke up aggravated to hearing some dumb ho screeching on the show Deal or No Deal. i'm here on vacation, i'd like to have my peace undisturbed. The thing is, from my perspective it's really irritating to watch couples get bored. To see a guy falling a alternative model like Eva Mendez or a girl catch the hots for a fictional character like John Snow. i'm sure this affects their intimate time. That really annoys me. i literally hate television, all it does is create lust for others rather than just having a ex-quiz-it meal of indulging on spousey beautiful energies.

## **Thumb: Under The Vow**

My brother was speaking with me, "The MVP and all the other coaches voted for you. The only one who voted against you is the number one coach in the country." i realized that he was pointing me out as the last person who didn't believe in myself and the authority that God has given me. It's time to give up on my doubts.

-

In caves underneath the Ola house, all the doors and windows were boarded up. My Dad said to me that i had to stay in that house and i wasn't allowed to leave. i knew i had to find my way out, i couldn't stay in this place. It was under the ground, i couldn't even look at the sky or get fresh air. The actor De Niro with a Pikachu, they showed me a way out, a free exit through a window in my childhood upstairs bathroom. i could make a direct leap to a rooftop.

-

Me and You were standing in front of a refrigerator while making love. i was texting You how “i had...have my thumb in your cunt.” i looked at my ring, hallucinating that the symbol was a dead mummified pharaoh; yet You text me back, i had perfect sight of the linens unveiling that the symbol actually is the Chief Lord Figure.

## **Naked With My Beautiful Actress**

i took my grandmother to stables outside of a mall. When i got in i was carrying a feline mother. i let her down so that she could feed her babies. There was red plastic machinery that had a crank wheel on it, i was able to turn this crank to open and close the gates to the cages.

–

In the La Teresita banquet hall, i was hanging out with a old friend who was know under the alias Ownation. i was wondering why i have the spot in life that i do with God, instead of someone else like my old friend. He actually looked up to me, we were having a talk about entheogens. He was telling me how he has been he has been studing about them a lot and about the effects of what they do. i told him, “Well reading about it isn’t the same as actually taking this stuff.” That’s when i realized the gap in my own personal culture, the advanced development i have been able to accomplish, specifically...well you know what i’m talking about. i don’t know why Heaven honors these kind of things, i’m just glad that i made it

through. "i don't mind being lavished by God", i laughed. i was then pushed into one the gymnast fall pits with the fluffy cubes to catch. While i was in there my brother gave me a surefire clearance policy from the past.

-

Upstairs at the Ola house, Jose and family were approaching me. Meanwhile, i was preparing a couples shotgun for use, the ammo that it used was quarters. From my change bucket i was sifting out all the quarters, i grabbed 6 of them. i only flipped one of them over to see what the state is, it was California.

-

Playing on Halo 2's Battle Creek. A few things happened there. We teamfired a oppoent in blue that was going up the sniper ramp. i was on top of one of the bases where i had perfect accuracy to slaughter someone who was holding a soda can. i did a twirl on top of the can as i finished the kill. i went up to get the rocket launcher for myself. Me and You were able to pick up the Overshield together, it isn't something that the second installment of the Halo series' game engine allows, yet we were able to do this by chance. We were protected by any extra damage. Afterwards, i was in my bedroom with Miki Sauvester completely ass naked in bed with me.

## **Unveiling The Lips Of The Bride**

Sitting at the front altar, i watched You walk down the center aisle and knelt to get close to...utterly infatuated feeling You passionately kiss me. All i can say is, "Holy Beautiful Fuck. My Wife is so hot. i love You."

## **Serious Spiritual Warfare Strategist**

These dreams aren't what i was expecting to follow up after last night, however it is what i was given, so here they are.

-

In a cafeteria for school lunch period, in a restaurant that was like Chipotle–Pizza Shop–Sonny’s BBQ. There were booths, i was looking for a table where i was going to sit at and use this time to send You a message. The only table open was in a corner, there were spots at other tables, however i would have to share the space with another classmate and i didn’t want to do that. At the one that was open, there was a old friend named Pa–trick sitting in the booth next to me. We had played in a band called Elipses, it was me and three other friends. i was just going to mind my own business, deal with my own person matters and not mind the people around me. Before i took the seat in the corner, my brother had a entire family move out of a middle booth so that i could sit there without anyone to disturb me.

–

i had taken my students to get food at a Chik–fil–a. We went to the store, picked up what we ordered, walked out, went down about a block. When i went to eat my sandwich, i said, “Ah, i forgot to get polynesian sauce.” i told them i was going to run to the store again. The entire environment changed and i got lost. i asked them, “Where is this place?” They had to point it out for me. It was on the corner of a major intersection. i got the store, talked to a employee who said, “Is there anything else i can get for you?” i answered, “No, i got what i wanted.” When i walked out again, there was another student on a laptop. He was taking a quiz, he answered one of the questions, “God is both creator and protector of the realms of

Heaven Above and Earth Below.” The quiz responded, “You answered wise and pure.”

i was there at the intersection about to Cross over. A student there told me i ought to take a advanced math course. i said, “i’m not even 21 yet, i don’t need to take that course.” (i’m actually much older, yet this was the dream symbol i was given). i went to walk across the street, it was about 8 lanes. On one side traffic was waiting at the light in 4 of the lanes. There were the other 4 lanes with traffic driving in the wrong direction. It all came to a full halt, while i was crossing the road someone hollered out, “Midship is his map!” i made it to the Otherside safely.

–

At the banquet hall, there was a entire congregation following me that i was teaching them about Spiritual Warfare. They were learning and practicing the abilities that i showed them. i told them that there is the Defensive magic, i told them that there is the Offensive magic also. There were all sorts of incredible supernatural encounters. One of them, there was my purple mandala from Destiny that was imploding outside the window. “That is astonishing! Did you see that?”

–

On the pool deck at my grandparents’, no one was in it. The water looked extra clean and clear. There was also ambient yellow flood lamp that was really cool to look at.

## Bonus EXP: @GriffinDungeon

Tonight's dreams are meant to be told in reverse chronological order of events than how i witnessed them. This is the first time i'm doing this, so here we go:

At the theaters, i was looking to meet up with my nieces and nephew. i had gone into the wrong theater while looking for them. There was this girl named Lisa who made a demonic insult while i was randomly walking passed the crowd, "F-you! i will punch your mothaf'ing nose in." i was really mad because she had brought up a reference to our past loves, it isn't even worth repeating what she said. It'd only be a disruption, talking about that past is stupid. i left that theater and went down the hall. i went into the men's public toilet room, on the walls there was written "math". The urinal that i found was small and it wasn't a wide area. Everyone who would take a leak at it would end up peeing on the walls and floors. i was really grossed out that i had to use that toilet, it was nasty. i had left and looked for the bathroom i saw before. They were reserved inside the theaters for kids, however i couldn't go inside those because i was way too tall to even crouch down to fit into the door.

i was walking around, the entire cinema building seemed to be shifting. i felt lost. i ended up driving a moped around the parking lot block until i had hit a stop sign and found the theater again. When i going into the main entrance to the right, i thought the door was a normal entry, but it was actually a fire exit. When i opened it

that alarm went off and there was a flash where everyone was in a panic. So i went out the door and closed it, then went through the door on the left side that didn't have a alarm on it. When i got into the theater it was as if the fire emergency never went off and i realized it was a funny hallucination that made me laugh since i saw something that no one else did.

i was at the concession stand to buy popcorn and soda. i heard someone behind me comment, "I bet you feel lucky that's the guy serving at the snack bar." While i was paying for my food i looked at his name tag, it was Nathaniel. (As the Bible story goes, Jesus tells this disciple, "Behold! A true Israelite in whom there is no guile...from this moment onward you will see angels ascending and descending on the Son of Man.) i finally found the right theater after looking at the ticket that i purchased and found my seat. Nikki and Jose presented J.J. in front of me saying, "You hurt him." i replied, "i don't know why he would feel hurt. i just went to buy popcorn and soda, the movie hasn't even started yet." We watched the previews that were all kids' animated films.

-

In a trailer bedroom where i was naked. There were two clocks, both digital in red, there was a 34 minute between the times. On the nightstand, the time read 1:17, Master Chief. The one on the dresser, 1:51, infinity. i then got green underwears on and went to a bathroom, this was a private bathroom. A cop had knocked on the door saying, "Are you almost ready to get out?" i said, "Just another

minute.” i had to fix my underwears because they were inside out, the seam was showing, then finished getting dressed. After i was done i got out of the trailer, the reason we were at this trailer was because we had received instructions to help the NBA MVP create a porno, it was actually about setting me up. i had plugged in the cord to recharge the generator to have electricity flow to the trailer. i said how it was a tight spot to park the trailer because it was a simple lot where there were neighbors somewhat close, but it was still it’s own nice space.

i then flew off the planet, i was going way out past the Ozones. It felt as if i was making a escape from the world. However, i had hit some sort of Edge that guided me to return to the planet. When i got close it looked like a mini globe where i could observe all the borderlines of the nations. i landed at the same spot, we then went for a drive. On the dashboard i noticed there were bars showing the water level, it was completely empty from the engine. They said, “Don’t worry about that, we are right around the corner to our destination.” We arrived there, it was the New Jerusalem. They had a inauguration to crown me as the main hero of Xenogears, the Godslayer.

## **Feature Film Address Sneak-in**

A mandatory bailout out of prison.

–

At the countertop side of La Teresita, i was showing a friend how i could fold up paper to create a picture of a eye. My friend congratulated me on having such a effective technique to do this. Afterwards, i went to a City that had advanced technology. It had a pit at its center where there was superheroes fighting each other. There was a woman in pink who was thrown into a Void. Father said, "Out of the 20 people on my contact list for gasoline emergencies, there is only one who stands out above all the rest. It's unbelievable how fast he can find "i"s (eyes)." He called me in, i was using my own avatar of a superhero. i had a Xbox controller, i was able to teleport into the fight using the white button and i would swing punches using the X button. The first "i" i found after i woke up is EmmaRena. This reference has to do with a Hyperspace Manor i traveled to the week leading up to the Escaton on December 19<sup>th</sup>. The Ancestors of my Wife and i made a visitation to us to explain how we are of the Royal "Ciaro" Bloodline of Disney. They showed me a history book with a picture of Queen Rena, the Monarch of the Ancient World.

-

With my Divine family, we were out to go visit Disney World. i was driving, i had my brother and sister in the car along with my GodMom. i took us to a place about 30 minutes from the park. The house was in close association with filming your feature movie (this could have been Star Ocean, Beauty and the Beast, Peculiar Children, Star Wars: Rouge One/The Force Awakens, Sands of Time or

Valarian). So we got there, while walking up to the house i looked at the street sign, it was named Morgan. The numbers on the house, 1808. We actually weren't supposed to be at this house, but we decide to sneak in anyways. Everything in the house was very organized, very luxurious. We were all taking a tour to check out this model home. There was a indoor pool in the basement area. i nearly tripped, yet there was a guardrail to "stop" me from falling. Then i noticed here in the pool room there was a big screen TV playing the Adventures of Ari-El.

i went up to the very top level, it had a bedroom with walls and ceilings that were made of glass, so it was also a observatory ...pretty cool. There was a living room with curtains. i moved one of the curtains to look at the Moon outside through a sliding door. i had told myself, "If the cops get here and investigate, they might find my thumbprint on the curtain."

i then went to the first floor where my sister and GodMom were talking, y'all the radio on. You started singing the song, "i'll fight for you! There has never feel any been anyone who has mad me feel this way before." The song has a really thick beat to it, so i was shaking ass with my hands in the air, "Woot Woot! Woot Woot!" My sister said, "i knew the first thing you were going to do is start dancing."

**HjStandard Health Code Approval:  
Flirty Dolphin of Atlantis**

In the city New Orleans, there was a huge aquarium-sized fishtank that was down on the public streets. There were two alligators in a cave and also a vicious 2D shark. While i was in there, i opened a menu UI with options. A voice said, "Where would the fun be if there was no risk?" They showed they could even add bubble guardrails to these terrible creatures that were lurking around. i decided rather for the tank to be completely free of the predators, not caring that it would attract more tourists to visit this aquarium. Then i was swimming, i had a red & gold fish. i had her in my hand, i let her swim freely around since there was no danger. My GodMom told me, "It's very clear that you can't stop thinking about her." i was able to stay underwater for a really long time without needing to go up to catch my breath again, a good 20 minutes like a dolphin.

After i got out of the tank, there was a businessman who made me offer to partner with him in selling fountain drinks out of seashells where there was high traffic. i declined his offer, i told him, "i have better uses for my time." There was a line of people waiting out in front of shop. i was waving a bag of pixie crystals over them saying, "i hate you, i can't stand you, and i don't like you." i did this until i made it to the town's local psychic who was there in line. She was dressed in a all black monk robe. She looked at me saying, "You are obviously joking about this."

–

Having a talk in my grandparents' living room, i said, "Just because i'm the one chosen to be stuck in this situation with Miki Sauvester, it doesn't mean that me and my Wife are taking second place in

life.” Then there was a black girl who was helping me make a acceptance speech for our top spot in the world. i was writing notes on my hand, i made a bunch of good points. i was doing this until she mentioned the name of the chauffer from a 911 prank phone call. i told her, “i don’t want to write anyone else’s name on my hand, it’s sacred space.” i went to the back yard scrubwashing my hand until it was completely clean and free from all the words.

**“...is the Best Woman there is.”**

A cop and a old Halo Pro were assembling the basketball arcade machine. i had to have them make a few adjustments because the way the bars were going across had created unfair angles on taking the shot. After everything was aligned correctly, i had them take a few test shots to make sure it was working correctly and ready. i went to go take my shot after it was turned on and i threw my keys in. When i made it, You were there having just given birth to a child. The nurses handed the baby to the father first since You were still catching your breath. Immediately, i felt my veins connect directly to her. i sat down next to You so we could hold our newborn daughter together. She had the appearance of having all black fur and one massive sapphire eye.

–

In the backroom of the house, again the basketball arcade machine was something we kept in storage. This time it was a miniature version, i could reach the rim with a outstretched arm. The game

was something that not even the little kids played with, it was just another thing laying around our house. i then went to our living room, You were standing the computer, You told me, "Let us give this one final restart."

-

Knitting a support string system. It was like a goalie's net for this thing we made up, it was on the end wall in the "C" section at the banquet hall. When i finished making the final knot on the rope string, someone said, "Geesh! They have this tied down to great grandma abuelitas." (\*seeing the future\* Later that day my nieces wanted to watch the movie The Three Amigos. It ends with this little town in Mexico, where the entire village is knitting outfits to look like the hero in order to trick the wicked man who had been plaguing their home for a lifetime.) i sat on a chair and said, "i could use this one, it has a much less complicated support system." Another person said, "Watch out lest you catch Emma flimsy legs." i did a backflip on the chair, then said, "Shut up! u don't know what u are talking about." i straightened out his crooked mind really quick, "Emma Watson is the best there is." Me and You went running to where that final knot i made was and i gotten to the goal objective first. You said, "Dang it! You beat me to it on a dare." We then went to the Otherside of the banquet hall, on our way out the Lord said, "When someone has a crush, they are going to tag that person for sure." Me and You went running into our Movie Trailer that was parked inside a fenced off area.

## **Kissing The Perfect Hand**

Piloting my Armored Core Gundam across tons of nations to protect them from global catastrophes. i talked to the nations generals, i told them, "Too many innocent civilians and soldiers are dying in vain by interfering with the battle instead of keeping their distance." After finishing my duties i was staying in a modern monastery that we were living in together. You were telling me, "I feel privileged to be dating the Lord of the Cosmos."

i took a trip out, i was driving on the interstate when i had déjà vu of thinking about a humble thing to watch God drive a car since i could just fly instead. i got back to the house, i went into my room where i prepared a luggage and picked out a few key items since i was going to be moving soon. After leaving my room, i was talking to my Dad, he said, "It looks like you left a mess in there." i answered him, "i intentionally presented it like this to entertain the kids after they figure out who i am." He invited me to play a game at a table. i told him, "You ought to know that i never lose in a card game. You don't understand how powerful my Chance is." The cards were passed out, sure enough i was dealt the perfect hand.

## **Holy Dove-String Symbol**

Running around on a playground, after a few games i took a smoke break. There was a line of slaves walking through the jungle gym, they told me, "We were all slain after being caught in the second hand high of your acid cloud." They all fell over.

–

In the bathroom of the M-room at my grandparents', i had laid out Psilocybin on a strip of paper. After this, the paper had anti-gravitational properties. i had let the paper go and it ended up flying straight up to the ceiling. The bathroom had turned into a classroom for a minute, i went to the corner to find a chair that i was going to use as a step ladder to get my Psilocybin strip. i still couldn't reach the ceiling, so i got a pair of tongs. i got it. i didn't really know how much i dosed onto it, i thought maybe it was a 9. i said, "This is going to be too powerful." i only ate half, while eating it the paper turned into marshmallows.

When i trying to leave the room there was cover fire being shot through the doorway. i was trying to go through the hallway to make a escape from these people shooting at me. i didn't have a gun myself so i didn't think i would be able to protect myself. However, John Crowder and Benn Dunn were there in the hallway. They helped me get out of the house and out of dangers way.

We went to a beach bar. At one of the other tables there was a group of bothersome rappers talking a bunch of trash. i decided to ignore them instead of stressing out about the lies they were throwing out. Besides them, there was a live performance happening in the bar. The mushrooms were kicking in, i felt the music...it was pretty incredible.

–

With my family in the living room of the Ola house, i was trying to explain to them how i had found this frame that had three symbols on it and how i saw the future of these symbols. i was given interpretation of the symbols before i had even found them. However, they weren't really listening and kept getting distracted with other things happening, so they didn't really understand what i was going through. The TV was on with a show that they were watching. It had to do with a guy who would hang out in a imaginary basement with a talking dog friend. His girlfriend was also with him down there, she was wearing a bright orange shirt. The character seemed to be really into Dark Magic, i watched him turn into a skeleton with a fire extinguisher before becoming alive again. He had alchemical contraptions on the basement table. One of these looked like a haunted ghost pirate ship from Chrono Cross. Then there was chatter about how he figured out his snow crown. i didn't really know why my family was watching this show because it seemed to really deal with the evil side of the supernatural.

My brother mentioned to me about getting high-ered (hired) by a church to be a full time intercessor to do nothing but pray in tongues all day. This frame i had with the symbols was really significant because before we were in the living room because i had stopped my Dad from beating my Mom. The corner that this happened at, there was a cabinet that had this frame in it. i thought that it was a miracle to find it since i recognized that i had seen the future and to cross paths with this item. The symbols were

in verticle alignment, at the top it was a Holy Spirit Dove, i was given the word "Control" to go along with that. The middle symbol was a String. i caught a Vision of these two on a keyboard, Ctrl+S is "Save". The third and final symbol was a Top Hat.

## **Latenight AyaFire Appointment**

On the pool deck at my grandparents', Manny, who is a cop, said, "The dog pee'd next to the pool." i was there cleaning up the mess, picked up the spit and went to the sink in the garage next to the laundry machines. There was also a mirror above this sink, i watched my old wisdom teeth uproot and a new pair grow in while i was washing my hands. i walked through the kitchen, grabed a cup out of the cabinet. Then i was standing out front talking to my sister. She asked me, "Why don't you drink al-co-hall (alcohol) anymore?" i replied, "For me it's like, have you ever gotten so drunk that you are completely terrified?" i felt like the way she would relate to the experience is that after having too much, she would be left crying, purging, and puking all over the place. "It only takes a little bit for me to get to that level." She asked me why i reacted that way. i told her, "After drinking several kilos of DMT, my body's physical chemistry system is actually different than everyone else's."

-

On a trip with my family, we were staying at a place within a deep forest. In one of the rooms i was having a conversation with Manny, he said, "Ah, a cop's life." He seemed really stressed out about the

carrer he had chosen. i told him, "Well, i'm sure there are definitely things that you are proud of. You probably have more accomplishments than what you give yourself credit for."

There was a slide on a water amusement park caliber, my sister and i got on a tube where we took a wash down the tunnel on the drop. Then when i went inside the cabin again, a bunch of my relatives were indirectly calling me crazy. This really got on my nerves. i rushed to a door that was in a corner, it had a fire alarm emergency pull panel on the wall next to it. i was saying, "It's time for me to have a smoke anyways." When i made it to this door God appeared. After i picked up my cigarette, it was already lit, i didn't have to take my lighter to it. He asked me, "What's up with all the negative energies around here?" Of course, He already knew the situation. He said, "i will let you out." He opened up the door, having disarmed the alarm. On my way out He said, "This place does actually make a pretty good firehouse." He closed the door.

i was on a elevated patio, there were a few steps down to the yard. On the top step i pressed my foot down till the material made a squeak noise. There in the backyard it was dusk, it had a large bonfire prepared with shredded Aya vines where i was waiting because i have a appointment to meet with Shekinah there.

## **Worship Realms of the Norse Prince**

i woke up and took the shower towels to the bathroom. Once i was in there, i was wondering why i skipped my morning smoke and it

was effecting my dream recall. So i walked back into our bedroom and picked up a cigarette. On the bed there were two black lighters, both of them were low on fuel, i put those down. The orange lighter with the portal tech that has strong ties to the New Jerusalem was on the mattress. That Light was shining brightly to keep a warm heart.

–

Staying in a residential complex, there were a ton of other characters living in this building. From there we were able to go into the Spirit Realm. These characters would shift around sacred objects that would pull strings of the reality in the physical world. While there in the Spirit Realm, one of them gave me a large pitcher of lemonade heavily spiked with hard liquor. i ended up drinking the entire thing, i blacked out. When i was in the residential complex, i had to ask these characters what had happened to me that i couldn't remember. They said, "Yeah, you were talking about a prophecy of the retrograding of the planets. Another thing you said was that Christ is the One who got you turned up out of your mind." i said, "Yeah, i don't even remember what i said last night. i did have one memory of what happened though." There in the Spirit Realm, specific souls had the clearance codes to go between the realms. The door that i needed to get through, the hero i had to partner with was blue fighting robot, Megaman. He is the One who has access. He showed me the door, got it opened, i noticed that the devil was behind me trying to follow me into the physical world. i

ended up telling him, "Get thou away from me Satan!" Then i sealed the door closed.

## **"Maybe She Can Be My #allsmiles"**

It was nighttime on a water bank as i was peering over the Ocean. My brother had told me to meet him there, on arrival i asked, "What are you doing?" He answered, "Oh, i'm watching this over movie." He had a telescopic camera. i took a glance at where it was filming, from a distance i could see a mountain. i said, "It looks like Sinai from the Exodus." He replied, "Take a closer look." When i took a look through the lens i got zapped across the water and was standing at the mountain shores. i saw the introduction to Paraclete...or is it Paramount Films, except the colors and the edges were much more stunning and refined. There was this Guardian of Destiny riding on a motorcycle. She was leading the genocide against a demonic outbreak that was haunting the Volcano Island.

-

Riding in my infinity up the street N. Boulevard Ave, the acceleration was controlling itself. The car was on its way home while i was trying to pack a bowl of pot for my trip. i ended up turning right onto Fletcher Rd, i noticed there was a police car behind me. i thought, "i ought to pull over so this cop doesn't catch me packing my pot."

There was a smoke shop that i decided to go into to get the bowl prepared. i saw that the cop had followed me in, this kid was the palest person my age i have ever seen. He was telling everyone in the store how terrible my driving is, "You should have seen him. He was in the passenger seat, buckled up, and trying to control the steering wheel." i thought he was going to give me a ticket, but he didn't. He then picked up my bowl, it was actually broken, however it was still useable. He lit it right up, i asked him, "So how is the grade on it?" He went into detail about all these different strains that the entire police department would use from what they confinscated. He was telling me, "Every morning we go out to a lake and i take my sniper rifle. i spear the fish where i get fresh pot straight out of their belly. The stuff hits like 'boooooom'!"

Someone in the store asked him, "How is your relationship going?" He answered, "i have been with the same girl for a couple years. No one can compare to my Diva...She has blonde hair." He had a nametag clipped on his ear, it read "King".

Afterwards, i went to a wooden sky tower that was in between the house at Ola and the church. Going up the staircase, there were a bunch of old people out of breath since there were so many steps, they couldn't climb them all. Once i made it to the top balcony, there was a Mexican guy that i played basketball with in school. He also was in a cop uniform. He asked me how my summer went, i answered, "i didn't travel as much this year. i stayed at home and everything is working out well for me." i went down to the fence

next to the pond. My old friend that i was born into the same church with, he asked me, “Isn’t this the place where you and your sister took a picture together?”

## **Honeymoon Sanctity**

Me and You were traveling, the country looked like somewhere in Europe. Maybe Spain, or France, i don’t know perhaps even Sweden. When we got to the square plaza there was a celebration happening, we were still on our honeymoon. We decided to get away from the crowd, climbed to the top of this hill out in nature. We started having sex up there. However, while we were there i was given a satanic vision, it was awful. Basically, it looked like Mortal Kombat, there were two diver fighters that were breaking down through platform blocks. There were a lot of levels of these that they were getting through, once they broke the bottom brick they simultaneous fell off the map. The devil something about “two straight guys making a landing.” i was forced to reminence on this animated film that stars the ugliest fucking duck girlfriend, who is actually kinda really cute. And there are these savage third-eye aliens that planted this evil seed in my Mind that this cute little girl duck was into having multiple intercourse partners. (Chicken Little)

So we had finished and went back down the hill. There was this post on facebook where they had called satan the king, he was promoting these lusty swinger circles. There were rumors going around that i actually liked and supported this cause, so i had to

make it very clear that i find it grotesque. i made a public renunciation with any encounters with witchcraft that i may have had throughout my life.

Then at this celebration we had sat at the dinner table. They had a toast to our reception. We were sitting at the corner, then to my right there was a doctor and i told him about these terrible visions that i had. He answered, "Ah yeah, i learned about that very specific sorcery in college before i graduated." He was telling me, "It has dealings with the Book of Revelation and the Burial of Mike." i asked him, "Why would a world like that even be created?" He answered, "It makes a scenario in your Mind where they actually chose to cut it out." After having this conversation, i felt not too worried about that satanic encounter. It was all non-sense and had nothing to do with our reality since we are actually physically holding hands.

-

A special occasion at my grandparents', my whole family was there. You were with me so i got to introduce my moviestar Wife to all of them. Everyone was really glad for me. Then there was Shugie, who took me off to the side saying, "Yeah, i was able to get access into the secret files of your Wife's journals." He continued, "She fell in love with you when she was really young. She has been dating you since she was thirteen."

Everyone had left. Me and You found a quite spot, we had kept our clothes on due to time and space restrictions. We were saving that

for later in the night, yet we were still smashing each others bodies like heck. You had gotten me up and put your lips around my dong, even through my pants. “Uuuggghhhhh!”

## **Beach Crush Altar Graduation**

At a community center on a computer, i was watching a video. God had his own school and He sent out a invitation to the graduation. It said if i wanted to talk to Him, He’d be waiting there on the platform after all the students walked the stage and got their diplomas. i said, “i have to get over there. i want to go talk to Him.” Through one of the windows at the community center, i could see a shed. There was a young girl that walked out of it saying, “...having the ability to enter the future.” Then there was a young boy who had a cat that looked identical to Dias-Citan. My kitten jumped off my shoulder into the yard and the two cats were next to each other. i said, “i have go pick him up lest i take wrong one home.” i had gotten him, then asked the boy for directions to where the school was. My Mom showed up and said, “i saw the graduation while i was driving this way. It is over in Douglas Williams Square.” Yet the boy insisted, “i have directions to give to you. It is a prophecy school online. There isn’t a location anywhere else for you to go.”

At this community center, there was a Holy Spirit revival meeting happening where Todd Bentley, i had the opportunity to talk to him. This reminded me of the time i spoke with Sid Roth before this when me and You had the live video phone call. Anyways, i was saying, “i

have to get over to this graduation is at. i don't want to talk to another pastor, i want to talk to God Himself." i noticed that Bentley was laying hands on my Dad, this made him stumble back a few steps and i had caught his fall before he bumped into the people in the other chairs. i started praying in tongues because i couldn't tell if it was the real preacher or a imposter. He was holding a bible, however i felt something was slightly off in his frequency. He had a pretty gross reaction to my prayer where he was manifesting these wicked pale all white eyes.

-

A house party at a beach condo, this reminded me of when i met the little indian girl from the Matrix that the Oracle takes care of. Everyone there was pretty cool to talk to, just all the normal chat. There were guys who setup system link for shooter games. i had made a drink that was in a coffee packet with THC in it. i was afraid someone spiked my drink with LSD, i thought, "As much as i love the entheogen, i wouldn't want to take it without knowing the exact dose." i felt the high from the drink really strong. After i thought someone spiked my drink, a person at the party asked me, "Is that your cup?" i laughingly answered, "Not anymore!" i have to protect myself from getting overdosed. i went out to the balcony, there were some other girls that i overheard complimenting me, so i was intentionally avoiding them. A few people were asking me about my relationship, Jaclyn Reyno asked me, "So who are are you crushing on, Justin?" i answered, "Star Ocean!"

## Forward-Thinking SpaceOrientation

At a amusement park, there was a roller coaster that had a very tall entrance. We climbed to the top where there were two VR machines (virtual reality). We each got into one, it allowed us to connect in the Spirit Realm. While we were together up there, there were several lessons that we would go through. One of them was space orientation. The simulation was we both had one person from our past love life that had to sit in a Jacuzzi with us, however they had to sit on the sideline in jealousy that things didn't work out with them while they watched me and You passionately smooch.

-

Again at this theme park, there was a manufacturing of cyborg clones. A business plan was out for me owner of this factory. i was talking to someone that i respect because they said that i needed to choose two partners in order to inheirit the business. We were walking through the assembly line and i told him that i trusted him to choose the partners for me. After we went through the line, he had made his decision, he ended up introducing me to these two middle aged black ladies. He said to me, "You know why i chose these two, right?" i asked him, "Well, why?" He answered, "They have the history of being the two strongest women fighters ever." One of them looked like she had very cold eyes, it was very apparent that she had gone through a lot of tragedy. She must have been in the military, had to witness how gruesome war is and even served a very

long sentence in being a prisoner of war. The other lady, she was a very warm hearted mother who had spent her every waking moment attending to and taking care of her children.

At the bottom of the assembly line slide, there was a cyborg clone of You that was serving a drink as a waitress to the tables at the amusement park. This was a prototype. After watching the test, this man that i respected said, "i don't think your sister in law going to agree with this."

–

Walking through a mall, at the food court i recognized a young black girl that i was friends with in high school. She was sitting at a table with others, when i got close enough to hear their conversation i realized that these people around her were contract killers. i said myself, "i better keep my distance. Any one of these people can backstab me at any given moment." i ended up just passing her and not talking to her.

i went to the Ola house, it was dark inside. Dan was in a astronaut suit, he pointed a rifle right at my face. i was super mad at him for threatening me. i went to the backyard where i was catching Light and shooting at cans that i had placed. The Sun was traveling from South to North. He had followed me out there, we were talking where there were monkey bars and a swing set. We were talking about finances, he said, "You can have very luxurious things." i replied, "i really only need enough to support myself." He continued,

“i need you to think bigger than that.” Not bad advice. However, he then said, “You’d probably be cheating in less than a year.” Again, he doubled crossed me and i wanted to elbow his nose in. i said, “i know my girl better than that.” There was a lobster in the grass, i picked it up and held it at my lap. When i got to the edge of the pool, i quickly found out that she was alive when she ended up squeezing on my crotch. i fell into the pool, the shock of pain that was going through my body nearly paralyzed me. i was drowning, so i had to put both of my fingers in the lobster and tear it up.

–

Taking a trip in a motorhome, You had gotten nude and let me feel on your nips while i was driving.

## **Martyr’s Briarcode Deletion**

Your Dad was driving a R/V out of the Wesley Chapel smoke shop when he heard the news of our meeting last night. He nearly had a heartattack hearing how fleshly we got, he lost focus on the road and the R/V blocked all the lanes to where all of traffic had to hit the brakes to avoid getting in a wreck.

Afterwards, Miki and i were leading prayer at a cell group (midweek church service in a home). Once that study group was finished, my sister and i went to a room upstairs. We were at a house i had never been to before. There in the room she shook her ass, jumped in bed, then tossed a roll of theater dollars at me.

## **Cheater Exorcism @theghostship**

At the Ola house, i was laying down and there was a glass covering piece below my waste. In this specific spot i was attacked by a vicious witch one-time that was trying to stop my ascension. My family walked in insulting me. i said, "Why is that if i scratch my balls i'm made out to be a piece of crap? However, when my brother does it, no one gives him any problems about that." i was making my argument there behind the kitchen wall where i pointed out that there was a pipe that bursted open and flooded the entire living room.

–

At a church outing, members from the congregation took a trip to stay in a mansion out in the woods. i was sitting at a table when Alexandra walked out of a room to talk to me. She said, "Why are you so lucky? ...you get to be Heaven's chosen one." She mentioned how she heard who i got married to. i smiled, i didn't really have an answer to the question, yet just hearing my girl's name gave me a lot of joy. i asked her, "How do you know about that anyways?" There was a kid that walked out of the same room that she was in.

He said, "How don't you know about this? Videos produced out of Tokyo, Japan are all over the internet on youtube about your story." i replied, "Nah, i haven't seen them."

i was supposed to go meet my parents at a restaurant, there was a Tron motorcycle that i was going to use to get there. My brother in law said, "Don't take that one. It won't respawn." i then made it to the restaurant lobby, again this thing with my teeth uprooting happened. It was my bottom right sharp tooth and my wisdom teeth falling out. i looked at them, it seemed decayed and ready to grow in the new ones. My Dad was asking about what happened to me and how i was hurting from the uprooting. i said, "i'm not really worried about it because before we went on this vacation i said this was going to happen." i asked him, "What should i do with these?" He said, "Go keep them at your abuelas." On my way there i had dropped one of the wisdom caps and couldn't find it on the floor afterwards. i said, "i didn't really want to save that anyways."

i went back to the mansion i was staying in. i found a vase that had a galaxy swirling in it. i stood over it and dropped soul energy into it like a bomb. This allowed me to teleport into different spirit realms. i ended up in one that was at a unexplored corner of the Chrono Cross haunted ghost ship. At first there was a stage for a written drama. There was a Dragon's cheerleader wearing the high school letterman jacket of her boyfriend. She said, "I want to be the one to make you feel that way, young crush." Then behind the scenes there was a prison quarters, this place was a freaking Hell hole. It had

three spirit creatures behind bars. In the center was Satan, his deception was to present himself as the fallen jester king. To the right there was this massive swollen feminine brain that looked like most grotesque booty crack that was so disgusting that i didn't even want to get close to slash at it. On the left there was the sorriest, nastiest, vile, roach disfigured creature that my sister in law was spraying down with a bottle of disinfectant. Then my GodMom said, "This is horrible! Don't watch this." i told her, "i agree. i can't continue to host them, we have to get them off of this ship."

## **KittyCrunch{C}Real**

i had gotten a call from a car salesman, he wanted to make a deal where they were offering a supposedly new silver corvette. i went to the dealership and took the car for a test drive. He was making all the sales points saying, "We even custom made this one for you. Look at how we stitched these modern Buccaneer logos on the head rest." i looked at the odometer saying, "i thought this car was supposed to be new. It already has a couple thousand miles on it. i don't want a car that someone else has already driven around." i was

thinking about how it couldn't compare to my infinity Coupe that my grandfather had presented to me as a gift. It was literally brand new, it had less than 50 miles. i told the salesman, "There will be no deal."

-

In a circus rink, Harry Potter had a cat that i was taking care of. He called her by the name Mejas. i was also taking care of his Lionfish, that looked like the one that i had bought for my brother when we were kids. After i had gave him the Lionfish, Ryan Radcliff was over asking me, "That looks expensive, how much did you pay for him?" i told him the price which was a lot more than what he was expecting. He said, "What does it do? Cough up Gold?" So Mejas had led me into a apartment, the Lionfish was swimming through the air and followed me in. i gave the cat a bath, i had to change the water temperature to something cooler since originally it was scourging. i filled up the tub with water where i watched the Lionfish swim in it for 3 days before he flopped over dead.

i went to go tell Harry Potter what had happened. When i went to meet him, the rink had changed into a paintball arena. Before i could tell him what happened, he had even worse news of what he had on his hands. First, he wasn't the infamous wizard anymore. He turned into a normal guy named Daniel Radcliff, also he told me his girlfriend had left him. Then my sister asked me why the Lionfish died. i answered, "Well, he looked like he was swimming strong and active. Out of nowhere he flopped over and died." i continued, "i

didn't feed him for three days though." She replied, "Ah, he wasn't getting fed properly."

i was getting shot at by the players with paintball guns. i had covered myself with a open door in the corner and was screaming, "Don't shoot at me! i'm not playing." i tried to run out to make my escape and the bastards hit me anyways. There was this fat giant that was under a platform, he was calling me "stupid". i told him, "If i joined into this game, i would destroy your entire life...don't throw that trash on me." i talked to Ownation, he said, "The impact of all of these happenings, what you have done, and the prophecies written within the Book is much more massive then what the rest of us can comprehend."

Afterwards, i went to a women's hospital. In one of the other rooms, Ellen Degeneres had given birth to a baby. The room i was in, the woman was feeding our newborn.

-

Me and You were hanging out upstairs at the Ola house. We had a really special moment, i was holding your hand, kissing on your neck, having my insides feel all fluttery. We were up there for a while. i then went downstairs, only for a minute, to get a bowl of cereal. When i went back upstairs, You had disappeared and i was freaking out because i felt like i wasn't going to see You again. So i was searching the entire house, saying your name out loud calling for you. There were these two older people who told me, "You ought

to watch out how you talk to her. She not on stage, ya know?" i took that as good advice. After looking for a while longer, i found You on a bedroom on the first floor. You were in kitty form underneath a blanket that had the Disney Princess Belle on it. You were super adorable, You would talk in your sleep asking for me, "Did Justin leave?"

-

Living in our own house together, we were watching TV. i was showing off my powers glimpsing into the future, i would tell You things before they happened, whether in the world or on the television. There was a promo for a artist with my first name along with the Geebees who were going to be performing for the Superbowl half-time show. Then there was a preview for a movie where on the credits there was a reference to your name. (\*seeing the future\* the dream presented itself specifically likened to the Heebie Geebees instead of the band Bee Gees. A couple months later, the Peculiar Children movie was released featuring Lauren "Warhurst" McCrostie as Olive and a character named Emma. At the beginning of the film, the kid's aunt drives through Samuel L. Jackson like a spirit saying "That guy gave me the heebie geebees." The movie is filmed in my hometown Tampa, Florida) The third one was a commercial for another TV provider, they said all the channels would be in HD. You asked me, "How can we subscribe to that service so we can have all the channels 'clear'?" Finally, we forgot

about the TV all together...spending the rest of our time crunching the night away.

## **Hottest Model of Google Search History**

At a theme park, i was stranded in the parking lot because the infinity wouldn't start up for some reason. i was there during the closed hours, there was no one close to help me. Then a family drove into the parking lot, i was going to ask if they could give my car a jump. However, i was in the state of Mind that everyone was out to hurt me. i started to run away from them, i was going through a supermarket stockhouse. There were shelves with packs of batteries, i felt like i was going to need these for later to make my escape. i didn't want to steal, so i left them there saying, "it will all work itself out." Then that family was going in loops on the tiger vs lion Gwazi roller coaster. They were insisting, "You have to get on it." Then i insisted, "No, i'm not going to." They said, "There has to be some reason why you won't get on that ride." They ended up leaving and i was still stranded in the parking lot.

i was walking on the side of rural roads when a old friend saw me, he said he could get the car jumped. We drove to the amusement park. He got out of the car wearing a camouflage coat and i had a knife. i told him, "Look here man, i'm not going to attack you, but i'm not going to put the knife down either." He told me, "You are being a idiot. I'm not going to backstab you, you are being paranoid." However, i felt i had my reasons to keep my guard up.

-

On the pool patio at the Ola house, my nephew ran up to me saying, "Tio Justin, i wanted tell you that you're my favorite uncle." i gave the little man a hug and said that i love him. Then i thought i could find a quite place inside my Dad's car parked out front. i got in there, not that much time passed before i felt someone creeping up on me, so i opened the door before they could even knock on the window. It was brother, he thought it would be funny to bully me. i was trying to get away from him, all he brought up was a bunch of trash. When i was going in through the house entryway, he made me drop my phone and the screen had cracked. i picked it up thinking the circuit board was damaged. i got sick to my stomach because i thought i lost my communication line to You.

The lockscreen was displaying a ton of different images from things on my phone. It looked like the entire system was scrambling and fried, yet it ended up autocorrecting itself. i was glad that it was functioning. i then decided to go for a stroll through the City, i had a picture of You on my phone that i'd kiss wherever i'd go. While i was out there, someone named Richard said to me, "Are you serious? You would rather be on this boy cosmic ride than with a real woman?" i exclaimed, "You have no idea who She is. i feel so fracken privileged to be with my Queen of Paradise." i continued along my way, i read through a few more files. The last thing that i checked was my search bar, where your name appeared on my most recent history list.

## “Get Back To The Supernatural Power”

A gray hoodie was returned to me after i had lost it several years ago. The material was very warm and comfortable, so i was glad to have it back.

–

In the world of Crazy Taxi, the driver was going through the city. She said, “I’m going to get a upgraded cab with fierce handling abilities.” We were on our way to a waterslide. i had her stop at the chiropractor where i had gotten a alignment. We made it to a shipdock where we boarded a cargo ship for a voyage.

–

Running up the stairs of a hotel, pastor Albert was chasing me down. He was mad because i had turned his daughters onto a substance that he has biased judgements against. He was going up the elevator, however i made it to the room first and was able to lock him out. There in the room, Christina told her friend about the LS...we talked about how weird our conversations have been lately.

In the conference room there was a spiritual congregation that was meeting. i talked to Todd Bentley, i ask him if he ever levitated. He said “no”. Then i spoke with a someone, we were walking to his car. i was telling him about supernatural abilities and how i have contacted the future everyday for the last 6 months, even though it has been a lot longer than that. Once he opened the car door, i

jumped into the driver seat before he could. i asked him, “So do you believe in mystical powers or not?” He answered, “No, i don’t anymore.” i told him, “Man, you used to be the biggest advocate of the supernatural! You used to always talk miraculous healings, raising people from the dead, teleportation...i need you to believe in all of that again.” He looked like he got hit with some trauma and lost hope after i resurfaced this topic. He had a girlfriend that was the only one who could relieve him from his troubled Mind. They were in the back seat of the car, she looked really beautiful the way she would rock with him, sing to him, the way that she affected his heart was incredible how she was able to touch him in that Manor.

## **“You Look As Good As The First Day i Met Jah.”**

Forced to watch this fake, stupid TV show playing in my Mind where You had the role of being married to someone else. Of course, i would get jealous looking at this. i went to the film set, i was able to go behind the scenes and see with my own eyes that it was a sure thing that yall weren’t sleeping together. However, i was still on a bit of a rampage. Even he talked to me saying that nothing had

happened and there weren't any attachments. i guess it was difficult for me to understand how You could take a role like that without getting any emotional ties.

Anyways, everything checked out well. One of the film sets had turned into a classroom, on the side of a filing cabinet i showed one of my old mentors how the word changed from "Hunt" to "Joint". Nico Guzman said he didn't see this. However, i know i saw it. Then me and You were trying to find a way out of that place, we were walking through the hallways clockwise. The scenery had a weird disorientation kind of like the staircase from Inception or the subway loop of The Matrix Revolutions. We then tried walking counter-clockwise even though it was the same direction we had came from, yet this is where we found our exit. i went outside and sat on the inside door of a cabana where it started pouring down rain. i was there for quite some time while a amazing storm was happening.

A SUV with producers drove up to the front urging me to get in their car. i got in and they started driving along, i told them how frustrated i was that they ruined the plans that i had. "If you only let me wait 10 seconds more, i could have made this trip with my girl instead of being stuck in a vehicle with the producers."

-

Laying in bed, i had a visit from a white boy little brother that i have. He sat on my mattress, even though he wasn't allowed to touch the

sheets, they had ended up folding. He was on the internet bringing up murky information that was really irrelevant and i didn't care about. "i'm just trying to focus on my girl here, you have to leave, you can't stay here in my room." i kicked him out.

-

At a buffet restaurant, we were going through the line and served ourselves the food. i had 3 forks on my plate that i used to serve the food, when i got to the end of the line i picked up a couple forks more. i went to only grab one, however i touched the top of another fork. i ended up taking it out of the tray because i didn't want to eat with silverware that i had touched the tip of. So i had 5 forks and made sure to grab a knife. We sat down and had a great meal.

## **"i Miss Your Face. Can We Turn The Psy-Stream on?"**

With my two Halo teammates, we were strategizing over the weeks in preparation for a couple tournaments. One was in Texas, another was in southeast Florida. During our match, it was said, "After a teamfire 33 on a old sprite bottle and sticking a plasma grenade on the 38, the Aya drank is still just as ancient for you."

-

Going through a airport with a kitten, she had just gone through a excruciating process of surgery. So i was holding my kitty sis close to my chest after the open heart operation, doing whatever i could to comfort her after going through that. Her fur was gray.

-

i had called your cellphone, You had picked up and answered. For some reason we weren't using videostreaming. The conversation was mainly me asking about how You are feeling inside and keeping open ears to anything that You had to say.

**“i Think We Can Starve The City From Our Minds,  
‘Cause She Don’t Need The Sun To Maker Her Shine.”**

In a store at a outlet mall, there were crows and bats spawning out of Hell to attack us. Cloud FF7 casted a few spells and wiped them all out. i was teleported to the end of the street while the next wave of vicious aliens were dropping in to try to tear us apart. i was running to the store and yelling, “Unleash the heavy magic!”, while scratching on the side of a cop car. Once i was in the store again,

one of my old managers told me, “Don’t you know that the Bible says not to use magic?” Then there were a group of managers from other stores who were laughing, “Yeah right, magic is the only thing he has going for him.”

–

A meeting at a funeral home, though there were no dead bodies there. At the guest sign-in sheet, there was the rapper Lil’Wayne. He was cut in half, similar to Lieutenant Dan from Forest Gump. He only had the upper half of himself, he was greeting the people. Someone said, “Oh, he owes it to Tom Kanye for the reference.” There was a council who corrected them saying, “No, he didn’t really need any help from the others. He would have gotten through anyways.”

There was someone that i recognized from Tampa Baptist Academy. i said, “Hey, you are Maurice. You used to play basketball with my brother in the school yall went to.” We were then talking about my books, he said, “Yeah, i have read them. The religious material is outdated.” i told him that i knew that, my way of thinking has progressed a lot. i always have a much fresher perspective from my most recent night visions. He gave my Mom a kiss. He told me still concerning my old writings, that i ought to try to think about something new. i felt this had to do with releasing the damaged links that i have in my English vocabulary.

–

At Village Inn having a meal with all my cousins, they were sitting around a long table. At one of the ends, Natalie's husband was sitting and he was telling us how the military asked him to do them a favor. It was to play a grotesque role, it was for psychology reasons when the viewer was forced to watch the scene that afterwards the viewer would have straight thought-patterns to who his real wife is. i then went to the restaurant lobby where i was sweeping the floors around racks that had clothes on them. There was a little boy that told me, "Don't forget you have a appointment at 11." He continued, "9 is still your favorite number." i replied, "Sure is! It still sits above and apart all the confusion of social media confusion." The number cuts through all the BS and takes me directly to the time that You signed the marriage contract to be mine.

## **Museum Of Being Too Human**

At the top of the stairs of La Teresita banquet hall, i had a appointment with a special someone who was in a Harry Potter production trailer, she was going to be meeting me there. While waiting, there was a Museum built in honor of my life accomplishments and discoveries. The entrance was up there in a corner. Some of the people were saying that they didn't like how the

foundation of the building's sealant was all exposed. Yet it all held together and it was a really cool place.

Only the entrance was in that corner, once i went through the doors it teleported to a different part of the City where the Museum was actually located. All my collector's items were there with their number, having extensive history to each piece. i had countless fans that were visiting, i met someone who said that they have only looked up to me for 20 years of their life. i kept on walking through, i had a entire section that was top-notch dedicated to Noah's Ark (see the Creation Museum in Kentucky).

After i finished my exploring for this visit, the time was still early before our scheduled appointment. In the meantime, pastor Albert wanted to take my brother and i for a spin in a new conversion van that he had bought. He was driving, he turned into a state park where he had driven off road and actually ended up sinking the entire van into a marsh. i was able to get out of the van before it crashed. Al and Dan were both drowning in a dirt mudpile. i stretched my arm out and i was able to save them. i told him, "i feel like the van is completely totaled." They answered, "It's still possible to tow it out."

At the banquet hall, there were apartments built on the "C" room side. Everyone who lived there would go to the first floor to have a meal early in the day. i was then walking out in West Tampa, i had reached a street where someone was trying to kill me. They were shooting a gun at me, i was making a run for my life. i ran as fast as i could to make it to somewhere safe. On my way i saw a sign that

had NASA written on it. Again i made it upstairs to the banquet hall where i was visited by God in the form of elder mystic. i was telling him how i have been in “isolation” for a really long time. He had mentioned how i gotten a Perfection medal on a Halo 3 map with the same title, Isolation. He told me to look at the people He had placed around me so that i wouldn’t feel that way.

God spoke about catching these monstrous highs while watching the Sun. It was awesome having someone that i could relate to, that actually understands why i live the routine that i do. Then we were being chauffeured in a SUV. God was allowing Himself to be my mirror in person, He reminded me of the experience of my Transfiguration. While looking at Him, i thought, “It’s incredible that you could look at someone who has 26 billion years of astonishing experience and have no idea who they are.” He told me that He has a special place reserved for me. After He gave His Word, a miracle happened where it started to snow inside the car. However, it wasn’t snowing ice, it was snowing these Light particles. They were really bright and neat to look at as they were vibing. i could hear Angels singing, “Too Human! He is a bit too human.”

## **The infamous Red אש Magic Caphat**

\*Timetraveling 3.9 months into the future for one episode.

Traveling, it seemed like every where i went i was being attacked. i made it to the Wesley Chapel area, my brother and Manny met me there. We went inside a store, they were looking for supplies to defend ourselves since the World had become so hostile. Inside the store, it seemed like it was miles across...there is a rabbit trail here

about the legendary SuperTails. After we had crossed all that distance, we made it to the fresh produce section where i was to pick up two hats. The first one i got to chose, it was a Orlando Magic hat, black with neon trimming like my swimsuit. The front design on it was white with red streaks going across it along with the emblem. The other hat they had chose it for me. My brother picked it up off the shelf, it was also basketball, Miami. When he gave it to me he said your last name. So i got what i needed, split ways with them and made my way home.

–

At a hotel where it was rated 3 stars, i was looking at myself in the mirror. While looking at my reflection i had became lucid, the first thing i said to myself is, “Look at how physical i am here in the Spirit Realm.” i then tried a few techniques and the incantation to see if i could get You to teleport into the room with me. What the environment changed into was, my cousin Natalie walked into the bathroom and locked the door. Meanwhile, i was outside in the room waiting and talking to Angela. She was there to represent the very first episode of the Jester Twins saga.

After i was done talking to her, i went for a walk behind the hotel. They didn't have a pool, there was a wooden fence that i was taller than. When i looked over it, at the next hotel there were a ton of people in that pool. The spa was really crowded, i said, “i'm glad i'm not on that side. Those people are way to close to each other.” i was thinking, “How do i get out of this place?” i was still lucid. i went into the elevator, the door sealed closed. It was going up and down, up

and down, rising and falling. It only had one button on it, there were no floors. The display for the button was "cancel". i was stuck in the elevator, i thought, "Well, let me try to teleport out." i levitated and i was spinning, another detail that was going on throughout this entire time is i would pray out loud in tongues to keep me lucid for longer.

After i was spinning, the scene transitioned to where i was able to get out of the elevator and made a landing in the lobby. Jesus was there, He was being my living mirror. He wore a white hat and camo shorts, my age and looking kind of pale. i told Him, "You are terrible!" He gave me a answer to a inner conflict that i have been dealing with for past its expiration date. Him gave me the answer, saying, just saying, "You are only mad because of how sexy i am."

–

In another survival situation in the midst of the apocalyptic world. i had received instruction from the nation's general to take the rogue squadron to a warehouse that was in True East. i got everyone there safely. It was stacked with boxes of food, everyone was hungry once we arrived. i opened up a bottle of Powerade and a case of Oreos. i finished eating, there was a cope-real who saw You with me earlier. He said, "i have just won question to ask you. Is it actually true love?" At the beginning of all of this, You had appeared to me in the form of a Asian woman. You gave me a blowjob and You were sucking until i blew my orgasm in your mouth. You then spat it all out onto a carjack.

**\*Falling In Love For The First Time\***

In the dining room of my grandparents' house where a bunch of family was talking trash saying, "He is overprivileged and is accomplishing nothing." i was wondering why they were so bitter towards me for living a simple lifestyle of loving my Wife. Then Father was holding my phone on the step, He opened my Evernote app and pointed out the Millennial{Reign}Kingdom note. i went to open it, however i opened one of the other entries. It showed a Orlando Magic basketball emblem.

He asked me, "Why did you do that?" i replied, "i didn't mean to. Well, i just have to press the back button." He said something that got me to actually read that entire note to remind me how hard i actually worked to have the place in life that i do and the progression that it took going through the Ayahuasca Trials, it was more difficult than what anyone can understand. There is a lot of astonishing experience in it. i then went out to the pool deck where there was a birthday cake with one candle on it.

-

Still at my grandparents', my Dad told me that La Teresita made over 30 million dollars. i was wondering why someone who had that much money would be spending more time at their job than being at home with their spouse. Then on the other side of the street there were stadium bleachers with a bunch of fans. i used a sling shot to send a T-shirt into the crowd. While it was still floating in midair, a bolt of Lightning tore through skies and everyone was amazed. i said, "You see! i am doing incredible things." Then there were a pair of gloves laying on the front lawn, my brother was trying to say that

they belong to him. i said, "No, those gloves are definitely mine. i have had them since last year."

-

Talking to Marlene at the Ola house library. She said that i had to meet someone at a specific age to play a role for me. i went to a public pool, i took one of my nieces around for a lap in the water. i dropped her off at the entry steps. There was a Spanish guy with a red hat on who was chaperoning, he grabbed me at my ankle. Young Miki jumped into my arms to go on a swim with me. You were about the same age as my niece. This definitely had to do with rediscovering and connecting with the energy, the feeling of falling in love for the first time, before any hurts, broken hearts, or trust issues. You said, "I'm still waiting to touch you at the right moment."

-

We were riding in your car, You were driving. We ended up parking at a church. You had rolled down your window, i was rubbing on your shoulder and kissing on your hip while we were watching the Sunset together.

## **Great Staircase Screamer Escort**

The TV show host Jimmy Fallon was on, i was watching the intro credits of who the show was going to be interviewing. There was Liam Neeson and a list of others, i heard a voice commentating, "Why the hell are we watching Zack and Scooter?"

\*seeing the future\*

i had watched Batman vs Superman later that night. It is directed by Zack Snyder, that last name was also on the list of those interviewed. The intro credits also features Emma Thomas.

–

i was piloting the Gundam on a RPG map, making a pilgrimage to the Great Pyramid in that world. The graphics were very blocky. Then i was in the big screen TV room at my grandparents' where there was this female demon, she had a wall of junglish spirit animals that were haunting me. i started praying in tongues and was able to change that vision like i was flipping through the channels. i was speeding through it when i had noticed that i had passed these girls that were presenting themselves as “high class covers” of You, they were even using your same stage names. i flipped the channel to catch a second look, i thought this was going to be a good thing. However, they turned out to actually be hostile. These other girls had held a helpful moose as a hostage and they were getting ready to murder her. i was able to change it in time before they pulled the trigger of a shotgun.

–

My brother and one of his friends were trying to pull a really nasty prank on me. i was in a community park, i had ran out of the house and got on a what i thought was a go-cart, it was more like a manual foot pedaled moped. We were staying at Christina's house, so that is where i hurried over to. i went in through the backdoor, once i got inside there was Alex at a computer desk. He said, “Ah, look at who arrived. It's Harry Potter's crush. 6ft'5 with red hair and

he lives in Tampa.” i looked around on this computer desk where there was a framed picture of Emma and i. While staring at our couple’s selfy, this kid’s girlfriend snuck up behind me putting her thumb up my butt. i said, “Fuck!” Once she took it out i ended up shitting my pants. “You have to take me to the bathroom right now.” We ended out on the pool deck.

–

Waking up in my bed, there was a cute little frog staring at me in the ashtray. After i rolled out of bed i went to take her outside, i stepped out of our room finding that we were at a beach condo. i went to balcony, looked around and said, “She won’t survive if i leave her out here by herself.” i looked how far down the floor was, our level was several stories high, “She won’t survive if she tries to make the jump. i will have to escort her down the stairs myself to get her somewhere safe.” Once we got down there, i had this vision of a living, royal, beating heart. i was able to tune-in with her flow, merging as one. She looked and felt like the Superstring Theory Model of the Universe.

## **Residence Holy**

Walking through a house rental where there was a really gross orgy happening, i made sure to steer clear of looking at any of them. i went to the kitchen sink, grabbed a spoon, and rinsed it off when Isabella did a flip off the counter-top. Someone commentated, “That makes a really good point for you.”

–

At a resort, there were hostiles on the bottom level. i went in there, i had a green projector screen that i used like a shield and i used grenades to clear out the bogeys. Some of the people who watched me do this said, "Justin must be so smart! How is he clearing them all out like that? It's incredible."

i went to the beach where someone gave me a celebration drink. i gulped down most of it before i realized that it was spiked with alcohol. i was afraid that i was going to get too drunk. i handled myself and went to the top floor where i was speaking with a woman. We were looking over the courtyard when she asked me, "Do you think that people will buy and move in to these condos?" Me and her had invested a lot of time a finances into this project. i answered, "i assure You that our business will be as successful as we planned it to be."

-

Going through the lobby of a hotel, in the halls there was a female demon who was cursing me. i started praying in glossolalia, this activated magic where a Void of Light appeared in the room. It was canceling out all the curses that were being casted towards me.

-

Roaming around a apartment complex, i had a passed a door that said that was reserved for Tom. It had the number 111. While walking around the complex i had gotten lost. i had to go talk to a manager, even though service hours were closed. However, she gave the information i needed anyways about what room i was staying in, it was 109.

Once i got to the apartment, i was up front on a upper balcony. We had seen Lizette's husband crying. My Dad said, "i thought he had really good Christian influence around him. Why is he acting like that?" i went up to go talk to him, it turned out that everything was actually good with him. He just had a momentary emotional breakdown, he was a lot more stable than what he appeared to be.

There was a intruder, my entire family had guns unloading entire clips on him. However, they were missing all of their shots. Then Alexandra, she only pulled the trigger once to kill the intruder with one shot. We eliminated the threat and the rest of us were able to go to sleep peacefully.

## **Lucid Lifestyle: Rose-pricked Shoulder**

### **\*Too Young To Be Blind\* – signed**

In the New Jerusalem, there was talk amongst the members saying, "I can't believe he is even putting her on the whipping block." So we were up on the platform, i gave You a lash with a wound that was going to leave a scar on your body. Then i gave your booty a tight squeeze.

–

In a theme park, the Lights were very vivid and colorful. There was a screening of your movie, i rallied together a audience to watch it. The viewing was happening on a stone ramp where there was beach

access. Once it finished, i was the first one to start the clap for the ending applause. Everyone highly esteemed the production.

Someone told me that You had left to go celebrate the successful premier, i was wondering why You would have left without me. i started flying and using infrared vision to scout for You. i noticed there was a cafeteria where there was talk about my actress happening between Rodriguez, Mira, and others from the church that i was born into. They were seated at a circular table, i hid underneath it to eavesdrop on the conversation. i was glad to hear there weren't any dirt rumors being spread around your name.

My nephew went running into a kids tent playground without permission. My Dad had to go in there and chase him out. We were then walking towards the park exit. It was next to a riverway, where there was a brick well at the bottom that was spinning in it.

-

In a overly occupied mall, people were stampeding in their shopping sprees and there were cops everywhere. As crowded as this place was with tons and tons of people, i still happened to bump into You. You were telling me, "We have to leave right now", and we went running out the doors. i got in my car and You got in yours, You had a infinity like mine except newer. You took off, able to get out before i was. While the police were chasing us, i lost track of where You went. i didn't know if You made a turn onto a street or went straight.

There was a start over where i was in the mall again, bumped into You again, we ran out again. The difference this time was You told

me to jump into the front seat of your car, that we would pick up my car later. We zoomed off, i was wearing a long white bathroom robe. You were speeding and ended up driving off the side of the road into a coastline. We got taken into the deep Ocean waters, where there were huge tidal waves. It looked like the storm in Wonderland (Alice 2016, great special effects towards the end of the movie, especially in reference to what i saw in the dream realm). This place was a freaking mess. There were characters that would appear to me usually in groups of 3 to give me a message, in one of them You appeared with Sam and Amanda. There were other groups of cartoon characters. This happened several times until we hit another end where the Ocean passage way led us to a corner where a police officer arrested us.

The scene had yet another start over. i had said, "The time reversal has taken us too far. There should have been a save point that was much later so we don't have to retract so many of our steps and situations we have already gotten through." i found You quickly, there was a store that was normally always with closed gates, not letting anyone in. It was a film set inside the mall. We happened to be standing there at just the right moment when the gates open and were able to rush in.

It was completely dark, i couldn't see anything when i heard You fall through a trap door. i ran over to it and looked down, at the bottom of this pit You had broken through a raft that was supposed to catch your fall. You went sinking into the water, seemingly unconscious. i jumped in to save You from drowning. Once i got in, i clung on to You and we went through a portal into a parallel world.

We resurfaced out of the water, we were sitting in a fountain within the mall. This time it was completely empty, me and You being the only ones in here. You told me, "When i was younger i could have sworn i was living life in a dream." i answered, "That is where i am. It's called being 'lucid'." You asked me, "What's the purpose of it?" i was kissing on your neck from behind, i said, "To make love without the limitations on what is possible." Then we said together, "The first thing we have to do is get out of here and go have Sex."

We went out the doors, there was this garden courtyard we had to walk through. There was a red rose whose thorn had pricked my shoulder. It begun to pour down rain, we got all wet. i rubbed on your nipple the whole way home.

## **Necklace-tugging NASAgasm**

In the M-room at my grandparents, i had gotten a call from Harry Potter saying that he wanted to hang out. He visited me and setup Empire State optical gear from Oblivion in the bathroom. He said, "Take a look at this." i looked and i saw the peak with You having the NASA ring looped onto your necklace.

After i got out of the bathroom, he had written a spellbook. He said, "i want you to have this." Most of the pages looked blank, there was a line here and there, with alchemical symbols occasionally on a page. At first i said to myself, "There's not really anything interesting in this", until i began to flip through the pages with my thumb like a animation booklet where a invisible futuristic City appeared with a sticky tag in it. i saved the book and placed it in a dresser drawer.

We went to another friend's house. Dan, Ryan, and Harry were setting up a fighting genre videogame. While going through the character selection, they were telling me how each one had their own unique superpower. They ended up choosing the Coward Dog Courage, and a Blackshadow Demon versus a couple of SuperSaiyans. It is obvious who the match's landslide win went to. It then changed from a Fighter to the Sports genre, it was a easy going hockey game. There were only a few defenders with a open goalnet on the Otherside that was actually close and on my side of the rink. It was impossible to miss unless my aim was completely horrible. i kept making a bunch of goals, one after another.

## **Sexy Starcraft Lenguas**

Taking a drive to the cornerstore at night, the word "loyalty" was highlighted to me. i went in and bought what i needed. After i left, i had gotten a phonecall from this guy named Billman that i parted with once. He had gotten arrested before the weekend was over, i had made no more associations with him after that. He said, "i wanted to check up on you. We haven't talked in a long time." He continued, "i had to strike a 'oink point' on you." i thought, "This bastard! i can not believe he called me just called me to bring up a unworthy topic in a time like this."

-

On the pool deck at Dade City, i was deciding if i was going to stay out to watch the Sunrise. i could see the Sun, however it was quite

dim because of clouds in front on it. i then looked into the water, there was a Christmas tree sunken inside of it and there was my red wand lighter floating next to the temperature buoy. i said, "Darn it! i hope my wand lighter didn't get water damage." So i saved it.

When i went up to the patio, there was a dirty baby diaper that i had to clean up. i opened up the door, J.J. had picked up Luna (Dias-Citan). He asked, "Can i hold the Cat inside the gate?" i told him, "Of course you can." Then he said, "Me and Him are going to be best friends!"

-

In a mall game store, it was super crowded. It reminded me of the first day that the Sega Dreamcast launched. There was a wall completely filled from top to bottom with strategy guides and brand new release titles. Everyone was saying, "We can't believe we have such a excellent selection for the next-gen console." i also spotted a banner that had written on it, "Jehovah is Jehovah".

i got immersed into a arena shooter, i had earned a rare green coin that let me turn invisible within a 14 foot radius of wherever i placed it. After demonstrating how powerful it is, i was getting all these outrageous auction bids to buy it from me. There was one that was negative 523 where i had to pay for the buyer to take the coin, another one was under \$100 dollars that was too low, and i had a offer that was positive way over a \$1,000,000 million dollars. i knew i had a priceless item on my hands.

i got out of the arena and went to the library of the Ola house. There was this couch that i hide mediatitle that used magic under the

cushions, so my parents wouldn't get mad at me. There was Final Fantasy 7 or Powerstone. This time when i was digging through i found two ipads and a couple cellphones. i opened up the lock screen on the ipads, they had artwork from *Destiny: Starcraft Ghost*. My sister said one of the ipads belonged to her. i told her how the caption on it were in Spanish. She told me, "When we get to abuelas we will fix it." i answered her saying, "i felt no reason to wait in putting the correct lenguas on it."

## Get Head Or Be Dead

On a road trip with my family, we stopped at a cupcake store. i was looking at all the options, each one had its own unique design. They were on display case shelves, there was a lot of detail into the cupcakes since it was a specialty shop. i ended up picking two of them.

i was waiting in line when i realized that i was only going to be able to eat one of them. i was looking forward when Rachel had taken a bite out of one of them when i wasn't looking. i looked at her dead serious in the eye, i said, "i told you not to do that." Wanting to return this cupcake to the spot where i had gotten it, yet i also didn't want to leave it either since i already had touched it and

didn't want anyone eating it after me. She bought the one that i didn't eat or want.

i got to the register, the owner himself was running it. It was a lot cheaper than i thought it was going to be, it wasn't expensive. i paid him with a coupon. He told me, "i have been accepting so many coupons from competitor shops that i have been eating out more at their restaurants rather than my own."

We then found a countertop table, there was a stage play happening. The show was of the native americans, there was a group of them that floated to the top curtain. They dropped down strings to the front row where i was sitting, at the end of these ropes there were smoking peacepipes that we got to light up for them. Once i had took the flames to the bowl, a egg dropped on my face. i turned and looked at my sister saying, "i must be a Spirit now." (movie reference The Spirit 2008)

i got my face washed up while the rest of my family went to the R/V. When i went to go meet up with them outside, the R/V that they were in was sinking into the sea. i was gifted a brand new R/V that someone gave me on my way out. i was able to save my family and transfer them into my R/V that was on stable ground.

-

Stuck underwater in a pool, there were these two girls that were trying to save me, yet it was more like they were drowning me more than helping. They were pulling, i was trying to gesture to them that all they had to do was get my head above the water.

–

In a investment course, we were meeting at a school. i was looking through all the DVDs of the lessons while we were waiting at the end of a hall. There was this overview of the plans from the society's elite. i was thinking that it was strange that they planned it to where there had to be another boy to introduce the one who would be the living image of God on Earth. i was wondering why i am the one who is choosen.

We all hopped onto a tram. While it was in motion to the next class, i had dropped all the DVDs on the floor. Once we got there i had to walk all the way to where we started while looking for all the stuff i had dropped. However, i couldn't find any of the material. There was a black administrator who called me out and sent me to detention for being in the halls post-school hours. i quickly escaped from detention, it wasn't really strictly enforced.

i went to the gymnasium where there all sorts of happenings. On one side there was a bowling alley where someone said, "i don't know how you can appreciate Rio from all the way down here." There was a gamestop as a in-mall store. When i went in i saw a title named Halo World Alliance. i looked at the price, i was surprised to find it still costed \$50 dollars. i told a friend, "i thought it would've costed a lot less since it has been out for a long time."

The employee at the desk looked like the Joker. i was thinking about what happened earlier, how i have these Godly powers that are bursting just waiting to emerge for me to use. i said, "i still haven't figured out how to reverse time." The employee said, "Oh, you must

mean in this MMORPG character level up at stage 8.” i answered, “No, i mean in the real world.”

i walked out of the store to where there was a waterslide. i was offered to work the slide and they were going to pay me. i was thinking, “Well, i would then have my \$50 dollars to buy my game.” Sitting at the bottom of the slide with You, i was stroking my finger through your hair. i thought how if i was to accept the offer it would take away a lot of time from what we have now. i asked You, “Do You think i should replace my best friend?” You said, “Of course not.”

–

We are spending time together. When i woke up i told myself, “Do not forget that i actually did see Emma and Miki today.”

**“Stay With Me, If You Leave i Disappear...”**

**\*9 Months\***

Shekinah and i were hanging out in a movie theater lobby. She was laughing, i was a bit embarrassed that we found out that were some very exposed pictures of us that had gone public. At the entryway to the theater, we were given white wristbands that they would scan with a lazer.

–

At a house that was a merge between the Romans and Valdez residences, there was a lot of area to explore. In one corner of the house there was a boy that they were raising apart from cultural and

external influence. Victor told me that i wasn't allowed to talk to him.

My cousin Rachel arrived, she made me take a waltz dance with her around the house. i thought she was doing well, however she told me she would struggle with thoughts of suicide. i told her about curing roots of boredom and my own personal past struggles on that same subject. i wasn't allowed to talk about it very much due to a Voice that would cut me off if i brought up that conversation saying, "C'mon Justin, you said you saw the boat earlier."

John was there, he asked me if i understood what was happening. i had the core revelation that all of life is happening inside of my Mind. i was waiting for your arrival, pacing up and down the halls i had circled around one of the rooms. There was a cabinet that had a original Playstation hooked up with a modchip installation. It had the spring latch on the cd-reader and the Chrono Cross disc in the tray.

i found a table to sit at, still waiting. Then finally she arrived. Emma was in a thin white dress, it had transparent material down your chest. i said, "i got to get my glasses on to see this woman's sexy curves." i got my eyes on and your bottom piece was see-through. i said, "Dang girl! That ass is so holy fucking hot."

## **Slamming On The Principal's Toilet**

The final day of school, they were having a last minute halo tournament. i needed a team member to enter the tourney, i looked around there was this kid that i was born into the same church,

however i knew he had no skills whatsoever. “i can’t go with him, that would be a sure loss.” i kept on looking and there was this other kid who i went to high school with.

Jose and Nikki stayed at his house after she ran away from home to be with him. Also, i knew Vegeta could at least point a rifle in the right direction. We started the first round, it wasn’t even competing against other players. It was sweeping out nasty Hell hoardes out of Mediterranean Temples. i ended up getting the win.

After the match was over, the Principal approached me and gave me my Playstation 2 that was confiscated earlier in the year. It was in a envelope, i checked it to make sure all my stuff was in there and that nothing was broken.

–

Talking to NASA Dad, i asked him why he never has sex with his wife. He answered, “That is a lie. Me and NASA Mom are constantly engaging into each others bodies.”

## **College Traffic Washout**

At a resort, Manny had started a fight with me after Nikki had turned the entire family against me. i told my Mom that she said, “he makes no contribution to anything except out of abuela’s wallet.” i was mad, i felt degraded like my incredible talent to bring dreams back into the World isn’t important or significant at all.

–

On a baseball field, i saw Charlie Murphy with a mischevious smile getting ready to make his run around the bases. This was supposed to be funny. Afterwards, there was this guy named David who told me i was being a idiot, that i ought to drop my gun. He was wearing a sweater from the college UCONN.

-

Launching fiery arrows out of my water bottle, it'd hit the clouds and clear out the sky. The message appeared, Cinedebodee.

-

After sorting out through dealing with a few trashy issues, i'm ready to just let that go, wash out, and forget about it. i'm looking forward to have yet another awesome night with my girl.

## **FinalBossã HumDrum**

After winning the last Halo tournament, i had gotten recruited for the next National tournament. The team was myself as infinity Z, Tsquared, Ogre 2, and we were trying to get Ogre 1 (also named Dan Ryan) to participate with us so we wouldn't have a weak link on the team. However, he wouldn't give us a clear decision. They were saying that we were going to enter in under the Final Boss name. Most of the kids would be scared shitless just seeing our names to compete against.

We didn't schedule any practice, we were confindent we were going to win the whole tourney anyways. We were hanging out in the

garage and my freshman English teacher, Miss Travis, was cleaning up a ATV. She said, "People love watching Johnson ride this thing around." She told me to check the gas, oil, and water levels. While i was doing this, the guys were insisting that we take the golfcart out for a drive.

One of the wheels were missing with the axel on a block. We got a new tire on it and drove to a Carnival that was close. The first thing we did was go down a ski slope. Once we hit the bottom there was this astonishing Acid Rave happening inside of a W&W tent. After witnessing the concert, we were going to make another trip down the slope. But there was manager at the top entrance saying, "We closed the slope down due to the snow melting off of it."

We decided to go to my grandparents', still we were trying to convinced Ogre 1 to join the team. He had a funny way of letting us hang on the line. The guys said they wanted to drink Ayahuasca to power up over the weeks leading up to the tournament. So i cooked it in my grandparents' garage while they setup the LAN station and sent out invitations for a house party. After i finished cooking i placed it in a jar.

i was talking to a few people at the dinner table after they arrived for the party. One of my cousins said, "Who would of guessed after all of this we ended up taking LSD." i was surprised that she had actually taken it. We were trying to explain to my brother how amazing it is, yet at the same time we understood there is no way to relate the peak to someone who has never been through the

experience for themselves. i was talking about the Lights glowing and music literally sounding 10x enhanced.

There was another girl who was a fan of the team, she asked me, "Should i stay single for the glory?" i answered her, "i have already been through that. You won't be more anointed if you stay single. i'd advise you to find a man to grow with." Over these conversations i had drank over half a glass of sangria wine, i said, "i ought to stop here before i go overboard."

i walked out to the pool deck where Rachel was serving drinks and poured me a cup. i took just a few sips of it, i immediately realized she had my Ayahuasca at this open bar. i was freaking out, "How many people have you served this to?" She replied, "Only five so far." i said, "We have to go find them right now!" i was quickly feeling like i was getting pounded by the waves of DMT.

We went into the kitchen where we found Ryan's brother...well, while we were looking for the Others i heard the Voice of Father say, "Someone was killed because of you, weren't they?" i told Him, "That's what i'm afraid of." Anyways, we found Stephen and i knew this kid was fried. i felt terrible that he was about to hit a Hellhole since he was uninformed on how to take Vine properly. He told me, "This Aya stuff works heavily in your favor, doesn't it?" i said, "True, yet it has to be respect it. If you mix it with alcohol or pot, you can have a really terrifying trip that no one should ever have to see."

i was panicing, i turned on the faucet of the kitchen sink. i was telling him to purge his body with as much water as possible. i also was getting hit with yet another wave, i couldn't walk straight and

stumbled to the floor. i started having open visions of otherworldly trees that were shimmering at me. Even after i woke up i was feeling this intoxication strongly that transferred from the dream world over to this side.

–

Navigating through a Ancient maze, there was fire breathing Dragon attacking me from the Otherside of the walls. The maze had ended somewhere in the center where i had found You. At the house the door had your name carved on it. After i found You, we had navigate back out of the labyrinth to make our escape together.

#### \*Historical Notes\*

On May 21<sup>st</sup>, 2013 i died.

Admist my deepest darkness, plagued with the condition of suicidal depression, i sought out Ayahuasca to heal me. My soul yearned for Paradise as i felt stuck in a place of no hope. There was no other path for me except for this one. i had met God in person for the first time only three months prior to this happening, He had told me, “You are going to die. Don’t smoke pot [with Ayahuasca]...”, yet Fate already had it in place for this to happen. i fired the stove on and whipped up the brew. i had very little experience with Aya up to this point, maybe only had it 7 times before this time.

After getting everything ready, i prepared a cup of 3 grams of Syrian Rue and 10 grams of Acacia Confusa extract. i chugged the extremely bitter undiluted Sacrament on a empty stomach and felt myself climbing to a peak within the hour. All was going great as clarity began to flood my Mind, yet it still wasn’t good enough for

me. i had to get off of this stinking planet, i had to storm the gates of Heaven...i decided to smoke pot anyways against hearing God's own council for myself.

As soon as i took the first rip of cannabis, Darkness begun to take over the atmosphere. Lilly was in the guest house with me whimpering for my safety, i had also received a twitter text update of "The Church That Never Sleeps". i had laid in a pitch black room with the lights off, laying on the bed with my eyes closed in search of the visions of the Otherworld. Too bad for me, i actually found what i was looking for, except it was very far from what i had expected.

i was seated at a round table with the highest ranks of Hell, i wasn't welcome there. i had given myself to be completely opened to the Spirit Realm while abandoning all godly protection. True Evil in all of its fallen glory was fully revealed to me. This was nothing less than utter absolute horror. As the devil flashed before my eyes, i went running outside over to the main house to go to my bedroom where i proceeded to yell at the top of my lungs to God for help.

As i looked through the blinds, the massive oak trees that are lined across the backline property's lake turned into living monsters. Their limbs stretched out to me as they manifested demonic faces, reaching into the depths of my Mind. There are no words (or horror film) to begin to express the reality of this evil. There was no escape from this prison of perpetual torture, i was certain that i was eternally damned after breaking the rules of Heaven's playground.

As things began to calm down a bit, i had lit a few candles around the house and was praying a command for the demons to submit to the Fear of the Lord. After it was all said and done, i was left in my condition of despair even after this one night stand with the Spirit.

-

There is a lot to be said after sharing a experience like this. First of all, consider this the fair warning to not overdose with psychedelics. i made all the mistakes so that you don't have to. Take the Sacraments with respect and Paradise on Earth will be opened to you. This is only one bad experience that i had with Ayahuasca out of the thousands of positive usage i have had after this time.

i always recommend Psilocybin Mushrooms and LSD before Aya, these are very euphoric and will take you straight to Heaven on your first trip. Vine on the otherhand is very hard spiritual work, it isn't pleasant, but it is real food for your spirit to develop mystical abilities. It is noteworthy that i was actually able to cure all of my illnesses using Ayahuasca, but only after much persistence day in & day out of using the Vine. Trying to rush it only leads to disaster, with patience i have found myself living in a beautiful World.

If you are looking for Visions of other worlds, you won't find it on any of these even on the higher doses, except when the Sacrament begins to show the dream realm to you. Yet you can still find the Visions using smoked DMT, it will take you directly to the other planets and reveal hyperadvanced alien technology immediately. As astonishing as real Space Travel is, these trips don't last long. You

will have a lot more fun tripping for hours on Syd and Cubensis or staying high on good ole' cannabis.

Before starting with these incredible Sacraments, be sure to check out all the info on effects–dosing and the safety guide i have on my website [www.MysticalHeaven1.com](http://www.MysticalHeaven1.com)

## **Disney Sister Boat Thumper**

On a cruiseliner, exploring around when i found pastor Al and another church leader presenting a offering before the Lord. This happened in front of the film set store, during the moment when the gate opened. After taking in the scene, i continued on my way. On another side, there were soulful dolphins who were learning at a underwater art Museum.

A crew member was sent to me because the owners wanted to give me a gift. There were a few different options, he showed me one of the room portholes. He said, “This is a high scale 100k room with a king sized bed in it.” i answered, “This is definitely what i’m going to take.” i took my key, i was hanging out in there for awhile until i got hungry.

i went out to look for some food, i snuck into a few of the other rooms where roomservice would leave elegant meals in the refrigerator. After going through several rooms, a plate i found looked like a colorful Ancient Mayan Dragon Mandala. When i would take bites out of it there were number points indicating how healthy it is for me. My GodMom walked in, i asked her, “Is it ok that i’m eating this?” She said, “Of course i want you to eat. You are my Son.”

There was a kid that i met for the first time, i sensed that i had a blood connection to him. i told him, "You are my brother." He replied, "You didn't have to say it." i said, "What? That this is Nintendo?" After i was done talking to him, there were family pictures around. i was looking at a frame that was just me and my sister. The way the picture captured us was with One Spirit Eye opened.

## **Phatty Matriarch FlashlightNuke5**

My brother had just bought a new house that i helped him move all his stuff into. He was going to be living there with his girlfriend. After the job i was relaxing and he called me "lazy". i said, "Excuse me! You called me 'what'? After i had helped move all your crap to the otherside of the world."

-

Hanging out with Nathan, as soon as i stepped into the house he started making jokes. "Ah, we all know who Justin just got done banging." We were chilling, playing videogames and whatever. Out of nowhere the floors tilted, i went through it like a slide right out of the house. i had kayaks on my feet. i said, "i'm not going to need these. i'm not going through any water." Then he was out of the house on skis, i said, "There is no way he is going to get up this slope on those skis." The next thing i knew, he turned into a dog and was barking at me on top of a propane tank.

-

Watching a movie in the Dade City living room when my dead uncle Max had arrived. He made a request of a classic salsa hit, he called it the Bingbadda song (Quimbara by Celia Cruz). He was messing around, he had a cigarette lit up. i was catching the second hand smoke of someone who had just walked out of the grave (i'd choose the triumphant gangsta vibe of the #allsmiles song to go with my own death experience, "Feeling like the Man when i walkthrough"). i felt my chest tighten up, my lungs hurt, and i ran to the bathroom. i gave my one word to my healer, looked in the mirror saying, "Lord".

–

Encountering a evil wolf while i was out in the forest, he was threatening me saying, "The entire tribe is on their way to attack you and tear you to pieces." He mocked, "You won't be able to stop us, even if you had a machinegun turret with sonic boom power."

i made my way to Halo 2's Ivory Tower map, i had a standard blue pen that i was able to kill people off with. There was a lady at the bottom of the lift saying she found her sweet spot. i had ordered a stage 15 nuke on the entire bottom level where she was at with a Japanese campground. They ended up calling me a "asshole" because they looked up to me, my words and decisions as if i was God Himself. When i made it to the top of the lift, there was this other clan that i was leading and they were all encouraged at how confident i was a slugout against co-rey.

–

On a beach, i was rubbing suntan oil into your back.

## Flirty Rena's icepole Dispel

Walking around the house looking at different items, i saw cover art for different programs. It was showing different colored spirits that guide the planet. Jesus Christ appeared, He told me how sharp and consistent i am. We had a short conversation about money. He asked me if i was hurting, i told Him about my shoulder and my back. Then He said, "This is all happening a lot sooner than you thought, isn't it? A lot faster."

-

Wandering on floating lego fortresses, completing all the goals given to us. Then me and my sister were naked in the back of my parents' car. i was hoping they wouldn't be able to see us as if there was actually an invisible barrier that didn't allow them to. i was sitting on your lap while you played with me.

-

We were cooling down, we spent time on a Halo 3 ice map. i had cleared out the entire other team at their base. There was a passage in there that lead to an empty bathroom. There was also a top ledge where i tossed out the flag. i then touched a thousand of these Lightning pink needler shards, they flew out and scattered all throughout the map causing instant death on any respawns happening. It made it for an easy run to score all the way home.

-

i was laying in my bed when my two favorite girls busted into the room and gave me the apocalipstick ride of my life.

## **Tantra Rituals Of The Coatladen Priestess**

Growing a plant on the back patio pool deck at my grandparents'. i was giving it water while looking at the Watson nametag on it.

–

Running into the cabana, i started flying and powering up as i wondered the thought process of becoming a Super Saiyan. Then i was playing Xbox Live while spending extensively long hours on the phone at Marlene's house. We had to meet up at a LAN center where we watched the movie The Young Messiah. There was a scene where Jesus, He was older around mid-30s, paddling up the river in canoe with Zoe 101. It was said, "They scripted this to the very beginning."

i was on the dancefloor, moving and shaking, while wearing a specific coat that reminded me of the Aya cult in DC Legends of Tomorrow. The main female hero is Kai Lotz, a obvious undercover badass, who wore the matching fur coat.

## **EnlightenedMismojos**

Sneaking out of a movie theater, going up one staircase while there was a security guard going down another. Once we got out there was a CD that i had gotten, it had a picture of a dog on it. i threw it in the player, the audio was a discussion of some people trying to frame me for murder. They said, "We lost one key piece of evidence, however we still have two pages loaded with stuff that we could pull from."

–

Out watching the sunset in our normal spot, i had a moment where i thought i'm having a shared vision with my Wife right now. "She is literally looking at the same thing as i am." i felt like i was looking at the World through your eyes. Then the podcast show i was listening to was just about at the end, i texted You the link and timestamp of the last track of the show so we could listen in together.

## **The Goddess' Confession**

Shekinah appeared to me. She said, "I'm here to tell that i am actually in love with you."

## **Serotonin Unicorn Bully**

Me and You were in a survival room at the backend of a warehouse. Once i had taken a step out from the room, Danny and Nino were trying to pick a fight with me. This turned into a scene where i was living room at the Romans house, You were hired to star in a movie where there is a kissing scene in it. You had a double and she looked nothing like You. She was waiting on the couch preparing to film the role, there was a square pool on the floor inside, when a

mermaid jumped up, grabbed your double, and ended up drowning her in the pool.

After this scene, we were in the survival room again. You told me, "Let me show you how to make money in a place like this." You had grabbed a egg, tossed it way the heck across the hall, it landed in a bucket where the yolk cracked into the water.

–

At a restaurant with Shugie, there was a old friend named Convin who happened to be at the same place. i caught up with him, i asked if he still lived in our childhood neighborhood. He said, "No, i moved into another area of the town's heights. I'm a salesman for automobile chips." He asked if i wanted one of these chips installed in my car. i told him, "No, i don't think i need it."

We were then in a semi-truck trailer, there were people waiting to shoot at us with rifles as soon as we stepped out of the container. Somehow we were able to make it out without being killed.

i made it to a mall department store, i was looking to buy shoes. There were two pairs that i was looking at, one was blue and the other was gray. i decide to go with the gray ones this time. i got the box, placed them in reservation behind the checkout counter.

i stepped out of the department store to go into a snack bar. Shugie ordered two plantains, i had gotten a fried apple. He said something along the lines of, "Everybody has gotta eat."

At one of the center kiosk, there was a display case of clothes.

There was a American Eagle sweater that said Type Z on it and also

a MLG hoodie. i then realized that it was all of my clothes on that rack. i got it all together saying, "They can't sell this, it is my stuff." i took it back into the department store.

When i first placed the shoes in reservation, there was someone who had a graphics tee with the word "serotonin" written on it when i placed my shoes down. i got all my clothes in and noticed that my entire closet had its own private section to be stored in this department of the mall. i got everything in place, i went to go buy my shoes. When i was picking them up, there were rumors that Harry Potter had used them. They looked brand new to me. i did noticed there was some dirt on them, so i slapped all the dirt off the so[u]les and put on my new kicks.

We were still out exploring, there was a side of the mall that was a mini amusement park dedicated to a certain kids' Disney film. i was making funny impressions making my cousin laugh. There was upper area that was a secret headquarters of superheroes. No one from the public could get to it. i had strings that i used to latch myself up there.

After roaming the theme park, i was able to organize to where every store had a tall apple, as high as a 20ft tree. i had it setup to where after i made the slice in the first one, the rest of them were like dominoes. i was able to provide food to the entire community.

Jesus appeared to me, He told me, "i will always have you covered on this." In one of His eyes it had the word written, prvtt. He took me out for a walk into fields outside, there was cattle He was sheparding to the left and to the right. He had a 45ft rod that He

kept all of them at their distance. Jesus told me to step into a movie trailer where the young woman was staying.

Once i got in, she had pulled a fire emergency handle. There were these interesting lights that were blinking all around us before we ejected out of the trailer. We had made our landing and she had saddled up on her own personal one horn bull.

## **Grace-filled Chamber @stop**

On a sidewalk going through the City, i was passing a art exhibit. i looked through the glass window, there was Dorian Grey style portrait of Marlene. She still had the status of being incorruptible and unaged. i didn't go into the store because it was actually closed.

i made it to my grandparents', Angela and i were standing on the front lawn hugging behind a SUV. It was nighttime, she told me, "My leg makes all sorts of funny noises." i told her, "That's what's up."

i teleported to my Dade City home, i was living room where the curtains were opened. Through the patio doors, Lilly was waiting. i let her in and i was so excited. i must have been the happiest Papa in that moment being heart to heart with my golden boo.

–

Me and You were in a hotel room. i had stepped out of the door for a minute to get ice and snacks. My nieces were out there wanting to talk to me, they said, "We can see why she is the one that you choose. She is really hawt." i got what i needed and went back into our own private space.

–

Having Sex with still the best thang to ever happen to me.

## **Worldstar's Fanboy Slaughterhouse**

i had gotten a phone call from Zedd, he invited me to go hang out with him. We were being chauffeured around, just chilling, talking about whatever. i ended up showing my “how embarrassing, it doesn't matter” face, he noticed and said, “What's the deal?” i admitted that i was a bit starstruck, i said, “i happen to be a top level fanboy?” He asked, “How bad is it?” i answered, “You can label me at number 1 status”...friggin hilarious.

We went to the studio, i got to preview his next album. The feature single music video had psychedelic special effects and clips techy of

audio engineering. It was awesome. He told me to meet up with him again later.

Some time had passed and i called his cellphone, it went straight to voicemail. He had said something earlier about going to abuela's casa. Since i couldn't get my phone call to go through, i just went to the place where he said he was going to be at. It was a school. There was a very exclusive class that he was in, only about 11 students that were accepted into it. i had looked at a list of the name of all the students, there were also two teachers. It was Sonic's archvillain, Eggman, and a teacher on "the Others".

They were going through a test. While they were doing the assignment, the Others teacher showed me on one side of the room how it was missing a wall. It had all the support studding, i had to help place the sheetrock up to close in the wall. They finished the test, Zedd said he wanted to give me a gift, to wait for right opportunity to open it. i told him how much appreciated his talent dropping sick airwaves on the planet.

Afterwards, i was walking to the house and i recognized a club building from a movie it was in where Jada Pinkett Smith had played the main character. i went to check it out, i found that a massacre had happened inside the club. There were corpses everywhere, the entire place was covered in blood from the floors to the ceilings. There was only one girl who survived, so i rescued her and took her home with me.

The trauma had settled down and we lived in a poolhouse together. We were getting dressed to go to a party, i was looking for a watch

to wear. i decided not to use my El-Gin, then i tried on one that was handed down to me from my brother that was a nice silver Movado. This one may have actually originally belonged to my Dad. It looked good, however one of the clock hands had fallen off and i decided that i couldn't use that one either. We took out the gift from the infamous EDM Artist, it was a very expensive brand new one of a kind schnazzy watch.

## **Touching Telekine'sis**

At a retreat center with Danny, Manny, and Rachel. They were telling me, "You have to go download this TV show and watch it." i sat down on a bunkbed watching the show, it featured WonderWoman. Once it finished, i told them, "i understood what it meant." They replied, "Good, go download the rest of the season."

Danny and Manny were twirling around with each other in the room, they were trying to get me in the middle of their shenanigans. Their relationship like brothers was too close for my comfort level, they just took things too far. i went to the bathroom and washed my hands. After i got out, Rachel was telling me to still go watch that show. It was called The Hiccup Trials.

–

Jeff had visited me. He said, "There is this prophecy movie you have to go watch." This movie had a actor named Michael McKenna, his character's name was Jimmy Jones a.k.a. Bobby. He was in a masonic lodge where there was a coveted legendary sword. He had taken it from the lodge to present it to the King.

After the movie, my parents were complaining about it. They didn't like the dark elements and how there was a link between me and my youngest niece. I told them, "Y'all ought to stay opened minded since something prophetic is actually happening."

-

In the La Teresita parking lot, I walked towards a truck that I was driving. On my way to the car I did a backflip, my cousin Natalie saw me do this and said, "That is amazing, you must have been practicing a lot to be able to do that." I replied, "No, actually I haven't practiced the flip at all. I just have been discovering new abilities that I can do spontaneously."

I went upstairs to the banquet hall, there was a huge party happening. All of my family that you'd expect to be at one of these gatherings were there. I was showing off all of my god powers. I was levitating around and still asking how they weren't astonished watching me do this. There was a bailer machine, Gonzalo had a bag of grenades that he was disposing of under the bailer. He ended up going through a ego-death that was said to be a "scientific hellish catastrophe."

I had developed the power of Telekenesis, moving things with my Mind and getting acquainted with the new ability. I had gone outside, Elizabeth Rodriguez (Katherine's middle name) had a new car that was parked out front. While she was walking to it, I had pushed her car and crashing it into a mirror house. She was mad and crying about how much damage I did to her car. It was actually unintentional, I was trying to figure out how to reverse time. I was

contemplating how i would have to create a solar retrograde. Instead of doing that, i just pulled out all the dents from her car so it wasn't totaled and it was like new with no damage on it.

i went back upstairs, pastor Sherry was playing a worship song that i really like. i opened up my phone to try to Shazaam it, but none of the apps were installed. i said, "It must be functioning like a DVD now." i was going through the different scenes and menus still using my MindPowers to move the mouse on my screen. There was a digital watch on the same table i was doing this at. i actually was able to make the seconds on the clock go in reverse. i floated over to the "A" room of the banquet hall, where i had summoned out of the corner next to the staircase, the Museum Entrance, a Ancient Spectacular Staff of Omnipotence into my hand.

-

Spectating a paintball competition, me and You were talking. i told You, "i can't understand how any man would trade his time to shoot guns instead of being with his woman."

## **Bloody index Licker**

At a campground, there was a girl that i knew from high school there. She was more interested in me than i was in her, i was nice to her anyways and told her hello. However i was thinking, "i do not want to be around this chick." i ended the conversation as soon as possible. i made a stop at the basketball courts, where i met Corey.

i went to the cabin i was staying in. i used the bathroom, which had two doors nad i left the front one locked. This was a community

place and other people were staying in the same cabin. There was a muscular Slovakian guy, he was pissed off because the door was locked. i opened it up and i told him to let me clean the toilet seat first. He said that i was super polite and he never met anyone who would actually do that.

i went to the otherside of the cabin where there was this white tiger who was threatening to kill us all. We all ran as fast as we could for dear freaking life. i was able to get off the campground property and made it to a street light pole that was next to a church. It had mobile capabilities with a ignition switch on it. i was still trying to run because i didn't feel safe yet. i got the street light started and there was a mini RC car that drove up next to me. It told me, "i was sent to direct you on the path you should be going on." i felt like this was the right thing to do. The RC car was moving at a slow speed, but i wasn't in particularly in a hurry.

We made some distance until there was a car that said they could give me a life. i had the impression that this was a fork like in Pilgrim's Progress where i didn't know if i should stray from the path that i was already following. They were driving God's white buick though, so i felt like i could trust them. i jumped in and these clowns were driving super crazy, i thought i was going to die several times from near car wrecks. They took me again to the same campgrounds that i was trying to get away from. Once they dropped me off it wasn't in chaos anymore, everything was in much better terms. My girl was waiting for me in a motorhome that was given to us.

-

At the Ola house, Danny said he wanted to me there, he had something he wanted to tell me. Once we got there, he said that him and Yenly had broken up. i told him, "i can't believe it. i could've sworn yall were going to make it to the end." He continued, "She would spend a hour here and i would spend a hour there, we just had conflicting schedules." i answered him, "Well, no wonder it didn't work for yall. You spent more time on activities outside of your marriage."

We had setup the Dreamcast, i was thinking about what bootleg roms i could play on it. i was immersed onto a cliffside, listening to a review given by Mrs. Star Ocean of the top 9 shows and videogames. Just hearing your voice was wonderful, my heart leaped, "Meow!" You said, "Thanks, i heard that." This caught me off guard because i thought i was listening to a prerecording, yet the way our words synced together made it seem like the livestream.

Then You actually appeared on the cliffside with me. There was a hatch with a narrow ladder passageway where i followed You down. We were in airducts once we made it to the bottom, there were hazardous moving parts. We found a safe spot where we started screwing, we were doing this in front of a mirror because we could see ourself.

While we were there, i had a simultaneous out of body experience. My spirit had floated to a topside character selection screen, there were about 8 of them to choose from. One to the left was the Jewish mutant Magneto. i was highlighting over the other ones till the

cursor was over all the way to the right, someone said, "What does Dracula have to offer you, Lord?"

i picked the Looney Toons Space Patroller. As soon as the game started, there were gargoyles climbing the Grecian Temple this was happening in. They hit my character on the back of the helmet, i said, "This is a lot more difficult than i had anticipated." So i started running, there were voices commentating, "We can understand why he is running away." They began counting how fast i was going, i went into turbo mode and ended up hitting 2,500 mph. It gave me the weirdest, strangest feeling as i warped. i heard Father God laughing as He said, "What the heck was that?"

After my game i went to Ola's master bathroom, above the closet entrance there was a ledge where Aladdin's Genie was tied up. He was saying, "Ahhhhhh, i cannot listen to this anymore." Through the ventilation system, me and You could still be heard screaming while making love to each other. At the end of this, there was someone who told me, "Not only is she actually dating you, it is with a bloody index and a baby."

### **\*\*Irresistibly Gorgeous Bluehair\*\***

Playing billiards at a theme park, i had to go to the bathroom. It was a public one, when i went in i had taken the poolstick in with me. There a bunch of girls in there, i was asking myself, "Did i walk into the wrong bathroom?" i went to go check the sign and i was in the right one, there were urinals. i was taking my leak when there was a kid i went to elementary school with. When he saw me he wanted to talk, i said to him, "i'm not going to talk to you while i'm here. i'll

catch up with you after i'm done." i finished my business, went over to the sink, washed my hands.

There were still all these girls in there, they had even setup a table to hang out in the guys' bathroom. When i was talking to this kids, i said, "You are Tim, you went to Forest Hills." That was the year i was in Mr. Abourne's and i learned how to do the Worm dance move. He asked me if i had taken Cyber that year. i told him, "i can't remember. It was too long ago." He replied, "It isn't funny." i answered, "i didn't say it was."

-

Playing at a tournament, it was Capture The Flag on Midship. The other team had a hack where they used a alien spaceship to support them, yet we were dominating anyways. You were on the team with me, in the middle of match we would cuddle while in Spartan Armor. i could see your alias displayed when i looked above your head, it was "L O V E".

-

On a cruisliner, while roaming about the ship i was talking to my sister. She was telling me how i had made Rena famous. The developers decided to make a next-gen launch of Star Ocean 2, her influence became global. Covering You within the United States even reached out to the point where my nieces would wear apparel out of her fashionline.

i went to a quarters on the ship that was being operated under the Navy. i was helping them in underwater warfare, successfully

completing a few missions for them. i was given access to their advanced technology since i was a warhero to them. i had used this to appear into your room out of thin air. You were so surprised at how i did this that You screamed. i then flirtily said, “What You have never seen a Man teleport into the room before?”

\*Timestamp: 10:10:10

## **Sky Cathedrals of the Archangels**

Participating on the USA hockey team, no one else showed up for try outs. There was only one other person named Knills who tried out. It was weird because not even the other team showed up to play. A manager told us that it was only for regionals where we were at. He turned on a TV to show us how the Nationals USA squad was already competing. He said, “I’m going to let you join the All-stars.”

He drove us over to the event, we had gotten there a bit late after the game had started. We sat on the bench waiting to be called in on one of the lineups. i told Knills, “Elementary school was super ghetto. Not even in a good way, especially considering how young we all were at that age.

The coach sent me in, when we made it to the face-off there was a P.E. teacher. He said, "We are going to extend the rink to go outside the gymnasium on one side." i replied, "This doesn't make any sense. The other players would have to hold the doors open to get out of their own endzone." Everyone else insisted on doing this. They had drawn the lines and moved the nets. Once the game started i scored a goal.

-

At a Sky Cathedral in the Second Heavens, it looked like the palace castle from Devil May Cry. It was hosting the fallen Archangels. i was going through the palace to weaken their forces and plunder their treasures. i had developed a level 17 warpspace fractal that was said to be impossible. In one of the quadrants i had touched a sacred jewel that activate a visionary ability. It was said, "You can tell that he had a intense childhood that is staring him dead in the face." These vision were actually very dark and a horrifying. After going through them, i was able to clean out the dirt lingering on the bottom roots of it.

The palace wasn't entirely hostile, they invited visitors to partake in their culture. There was a servant giving me a tour. He had taken me into a area that was like a strip club with guys making bets on poker. It wasn't a nude bar because the woman did have clothes on. There was a Asian lady twirling on a pole, the guys were making very dirty jokes that i didn't like. i was saying, "i have to get out of this place." i didn't like how it promoted lust for other women.

The next place the tour guide took me to was a small classroom designated to health food. The teacher walked in saying he lived on only a 12 calorie diet. Then he presented a platter to the students saying, "Anyone who eats this will be getting extra credit." They all rushed to get their food and told me, "You better hurry before all the food is gone." i answered them quoting God from a personal Theophany, "i don't need their food."

i was out to conquer another dungeon where i encountered a evil Archangel. i was fighting him, able to slay him with the help of Optimus Prime and a few others. i was glad to eliminate one of their top forces, yet this started another uproar where they were out to kill all the visitors in the palace since one of their allies was slain.

We were all running out as fast as we could. There was a Mt.Olympus-esque grand staircase that we climbed, at the top of the stairs there was a DMT formed planet floating in space which docked there to give us our escape.

## Succubus Golden Snowblower

Another levitation party at the banquet hall, i was very drunk and being funny as heck. Of course i was showing off my tricks. i was salsa dancing with Carey Valdez, she said, "The style of dance is too close for me." Then i was going around with a microphone while there was a church band playing. Rufus was playing on a congo, i was holding a ton of ballons in my hand while i was highlighting the different accents of music instruments.

i spoke with a random lady, i asked how old she is "if you don't mind telling me". She replied, "I'm 32", then walked off. After the church band was done performing, Incubus got on stage and i got to sing along with them.

-

Repainting Semi-trucks, they had different colors, designs, and sizes. One of them had a analogue clock printed on the driver's door. Afterwards, pastor Sherry said it was too soon, but Angela and Christina were taking rips off of my pipe. My cousins said they were grumpy without it and after taking a hit, she said, "Oh, you like the Light stuff."

-

In a safe spot playing with my girlfriends' golden hairlocks.

## **A Sweeter Night In California**

At the Ola house, my parents were just waking up while i was just getting ready to go to sleep. i was looking for a pillow, i went into the master bedroom closet on the side with the windows. i found a pillow that was wrapped in a towel, i said, "i can't sleep with this, it doesn't have a case."

In that same room there was another couple. He was telling her, "i need you to have a one man game." She laughed scoffingly at him. This didn't fly well with him. i could hear a song that my brother was playing off his computer called California Devil. i had decided i wasn't going to take part in that conversation and left those people.

i went downstairs and made a stop at the refrigerator. i heard the Voice of God tell me, "You two are already living together in the future." i was going to go to sleep in my sister's bed. i fell asleep with my head laying on your shoulder.

## **Timetraveler's Landslide**

My grandfather met me outside of La Teresita restaurant after it went under renovations. After 20 years, the building looked completely brand new. It didn't even serve Cuban food anymore, it was from a different country, maybe Norway.

i was then playing a videogame with Shugie, it was about journeying through the different ages of human civilization. There was one part where we were the silver pieces from Monopoly. Our characters had bumped into each other, he said, "i knicked you." i replied, "i hate

that word. It makes me feel all gross inside like the word chumbucket.”

On a theme park ride with my nieces, it was like the Tower of Terror with a major drop on it. i was scaring them at first telling them they were going to die, however there ended up being a real malfunction where it dropped more than it was supposed to and even i was screaming like one of these little girls.

It went back to the beginning of this videogame, where the main character going through all the first tutorials. When the character jumped in the water, it would give a description of what swimming is and showed a icon for the traits of the ability. There was also a Sun(Son) icon, the description on it said, “Everything revolves around him.”

i had to help Marlene because someone had stolen money from her bank account. i used a hack to get it all back to her. Then the family was all together to have dinner. The TV was really loud with a random actress subliminally moaning in everyone’s ears. i got the volume remote, to change the volume it had had “Eve minus” and “Eve plus”. i pressed Eve minus so that this wouldn’t effect our prayer at the table.

## Nose-to-Nose W'Matching Genius Teleportation Pins

On vacation with my family, we went to a cabin house retreat. i went out to the river, tossed a pokeball in and caught my first water pokemon. i went inside, next to the staircase on one of the upper levels there was a humanoid alien. i was looking at him, he had two eyes and then opened up a middle eye that had 3 irises and 3 pupils in it.

My Dad said, "You know, Jesus had a brother with a wife and kids. He must have struggled with questions of unfairness."

–

In a car with my GodMom, it was a Back To The Future style vehicle. While she was driving, she told me, "When you go to take a look at first grade, you'll get another perspective and understanding how old your soul is." i told her how grateful i was of her and Dad, that they have been great to me. She said, "i bet you feel glad that you are the chosen symbol of intelligence." i told her, "i feel it is more of the presence of luck in all scenarios rather than how our society defines being smart." i continued, "i had to earn it. It isn't chance that i'm this lucky." i thought about how difficult it was for me to get through the Ayahuasca Trials.

We arrived at a closed down library on a university campus, she was thinking opening shop there. She showed me a website on a tablet, she pointed at my ring saying, "This gives you special access to this website where you can buy as much LSD as you want for 3 dollars a pop." i went inside of the library, it had a deep water passageway

that i jumped into. Once i got to the bottom of it, i found a identical ring to mine, except it was in a woman's size. i resurfaced to find You waiting for me, i had my ring on the tip of my wedded finger to present to You.

## **Déjà Vu True**

Living in a world that was dangerous to be outside at night. Society still functioned, it wasn't a global crisis, yet there were happenings like isolated incidents of zombie attacks. i was driving on Fowler where there was a electronics store owned by...The Sauvester Family. i went inside, they were selling old TVs and appliances. Across all the TVs they were displaying a European music video that was called "It Isn't That Funny".

There was a couple on the Oceanside with high mountain cliffs, the male was wearing a outfit with angel wings and she was singing along with him. The entire point of the song and video was to invite people to turn off the TV, to get away from the jibberish of news, shows, sports, and whatever else social madness that gets poured into our eyes. This was so that people would move onto real love, to spend as much time possible intimately with their significant other.

The price for one of these TVs that i saw was only \$49 dollars. i was still walking around the store where one of my old co-workers from the frozen department started talking to me. He said, "There is going to be a AirCanada party at Qzar Lazertag this Saturday." i told him, "Oh yeah? i might go check that out." He then specified that it was a movie and not a event to go to.

He introduced me to a young man who claimed to be God. The first thing i told him was, "You don't look gothic." He answered, "True, yet i am still aware of the Dark Force at any given moment." So God...He helped me get through the City. The streets were swarming with mutants at this point and He was pushing all these people out of the way for me until we got to where i lived.

It was a luxurious condo. When i got there i went to the bathroom and as soon as i opened up the door there was someone who was waiting right there to talk to me. They said, "It smells like smoke in here." i fell asleep, then woke up in our condo. After making out in bed, i had gone to the bathroom. As soon as i opened the door someone was there again who said the same thing. i thought, "That was weird."

Finally, when i woke up into the physical world the exact same thing happened. As soon as i opened the door there was someone on the Otherside wanting to talk to me.

## **Datenight With The Almighty's Daughter**

Party at the banquet hall, this time it was for a committee. They were saying, "Who would be the most eligible person in second place to organize a start over?" They chose a girl that i went to public school with, but i never had the guts to talk to her. During this process of them electing this chick, i was on the otherside of the hall. i had to change my pants, when i unbuttoned my jeans it triggered a alarm. There was a woman who ran up to me saying, "Don't worry! You didn't do anything wrong."

–

Running matches of target practice with the teammates Ogre 1 and Ogre 2.

–

The Meek God decided that He was going to visit me here at the Dade City house. When i let Him i was so exciting, i wanted to run and tell my parents so we could host Him for dinner. However, i didn't have time to do that. He asked me to give him a hand to move something really heavy inside. We got it in and dropped it off on the corner where the Knight Armor (MEHA) is.

He then asked for water, i thought, "He shouldn't have had to ask, i should have been the one offering." i said, "ice or no ice." He said, "Whatever you choose. i like people who can make a decision." While i was walking into the kitchen, i took a look at Him and He did this this thing with His left hand. i was mindful to be aware of the ring. i opened up the cabinet and i was trying to choose what cup to use \*cough\*cough\*. There were different colored ones, i used a clear wine glass with a rose design on it.

i gave him the water and went to my room to get something. When i got to the front of the house immediately after, i heard a car engine turn on and ran out to catch Him on His way before He left. Once i got out of the doors, i found myself on my grandparents' lawn. There was a beat up silver van, the front window was down and there were people in the seats. i couldn't see them though because there was no light. i said, "i can't tell who is talking to me." Rachel

had gotten in the driver seat and took off while talking on her cellphone.

After they had left, i was inside the Dade City house again. i sat down next to my Mom, she was using the tablet to play music videos from a famous female worship leader. i sang along to one of them, then i noticed the ipad had a thin white see-through handkerchief over it. i thought, "This must be a bride's veil."

## **"It's Not Too Late"**

### **Persian Sands Tower Explosion**

A blob dropped out of the sky, it fell on a woman in the streets. It started shapeshifting her, at first she didn't have a head, then her neck grew out like a long cylinder with one eye on the end of it. She wanted to blend in, so she turned into a classic grey alien wearing a detective outfit with a hat on.

i went into a bar where there was this chick who said she couldn't stop skeeting with three different guys, she said their names. Just hearing this pissed me off, i couldn't be in the same room with her, i was irritated. i stomped my way off away from the ho and got out of that bar.

i went into the next shop where they had these advanced tech white jumpy suits, they had a blue glow to them. The salesman was telling me how the motion it creates releases stress.

–

Me and You went out of town to a event, when we got there we somehow got split up. i was in a basketball gymnasium where i

ended up hanging out with this other girl. We went into a central control tower, it had a huge staircase. When we go in there, You were with some other guy. i was able to fly like Superman and there were gaps in the staircase that i helped You cross. You told me i couldn't be everyone's savior.

i said to You, "i have to arm the bomb at the top of this tower." You replied, "Good luck with that since you don't have the code to the money box." i decided i was going to try anyways. i got to the top and i tried one code to open up the vault, i didn't get it right the first time. Then i tried another code, it was 9015, that had actually worked.

i armed the bomb and flew away from the tower before it was about to go off. i was waiting on a beach shoreline, where my nephew ran up to me saying, "It doesn't matter, as long as i have everyone here." i swung him around under the pier saying, "Don't tell me it doesn't matter, you little prick."

The Tower blew up. While it was collapsing i heard the people shouting, "They are unleashing the Persia again!" The Universal Sands shot up into the atmosphere causing a global time reversal ripple. When i went to the tower, this time i found Austin and talked to him. i told him how i had fallen with someone after having God given dreams every night and how i had to find You. So i then said, "i came to this weekend with my Gal, it is my entire intention that i won't be leaving without her."

## **“Theopocalypse Here, And Shorty Wanna Take Paid Shit?” – SuckerPunchDrunk Stank Slippers**

The Ola house was setup to be rented out to kids going to college like a dorm residence. i was staying there and also my brother. Some of the guys were trying to explain to Danny how famous i am. i was wondering how they knew i was famous, i said, “i would like to have some answers around here. How do you know me?”

They had turned on a TV show, it was actually a cartoon with pretty shabby animation. The main character was a sock monster inside of a boxing arena. He kept on getting hit with these terrible sucker punches, i cringed just looking at this. The show had some sick humor that i didn’t like at all. After the show finished, the guys were still chattering about my fame. They were saying, “The Buccaneers are promoted on any channel and in any state.” This was a direct reference to myself as if i owned the team.

i went to the kitchen, they were showing me a tank that was like a \*hiccup\* orange compost. My brother had cooked food, beer battered fish and chips. i was chomping down on the fries, i was still getting accomidated to living in that place. They did all the grocery shopping, so i asked them how much i needed to pay up. They said, “All you need to contribute is 2 dollars to the refrigerator and 2 dollars to the ice machine.”

–

Levitating inside my grandparents’ house, going all around and through the rooms. Nikki was talking to me, “Dad says you are on

drugs.” i told her, “i am clearly demonstrating Christly powers right in front of your eyes, and that is what you have to say to me?”

–

At the Ola house again, except it was like normal and not a dorm. On the staircase, there was a childhood friend who said Shugie’s car was in the future. He handed me a magazine of ex-otic cars, he said, “No one is going to believe you.” i answered, “Good point.”

i was in the library, i don’t know what the occasion was, Danny and Yenly wanted to give me a gift. They had two brands of cologne, one was Corey Burberry and i don’t know the other. i told them, “i will take the co-rey.” She said, “I’m not going to give it to you unless you are going to use it.” i told her, “i’m going to use it, i won’t drop it.”

## **Approval From The Guest Of Honor**

The banquet hall was being used as a amusement park, there were all sorts of neat things. The ceiling was torn off and crowds were drawn to this place. There was a sky ride entry dropping people in.

–

A house party happening at a mansion. This place was gigantic, i felt like i was walking through a mall. At one part, there was a Halo LAN setup and i had heard that at one of the last tournaments Nexus was on a team that won. i thought, “i missed out on easy money. i’m sure i could have easily won that.”

There was another tournament that was going to happen, i had gotten a few people together to compete at it with. There was Dominic from Ms. Travis' class, Knills, and Patrick's friend from drumline. i told them, "i don't know any of the maps whatsoever. i'm going to have to focus over the next few weeks to get a good handle on them."

i walked around to see what else was happening at the party. There was a black guy who was standing so perfectly still that i thought, "He must be under the influence of some sort of substance." i even saw his spirit in another dimension where he had these massive extraterrestrial eyes, yet when i talked to him he looked normal and sober, his eyes were completely clear and not dilated or anything. i asked him what he was on anyways, he said, "Ah, i only took a few sips of alcohol. i decided to take a tab of LSD, i had a encounter with my Lightning blue hoodie.

i went outside to the pool deck and got in the Jacuzzi. i was just chilling until there was some ho that wanted to hook up with me on the spot. i had to get out of the spa. She said, "You would be surprised at what a girl can do to a man." i answered her saying, "Why would you even assumed that i don't know what that is like?"

i went inside again \*clears throat\*, there was a simple countertop restaurant, a open air bar where i noticed God was cooking there. He even had a chef hat. When He saw me He said, "What are you doing here?", acting like He was pissed off in front of all the customers. However, when He went around the counter He was

actually really excited to see me and dropped everything just so He could talk to me.

He said, "What have you been up to, man?" i told Him, "Oh, ya know. Getting a lot of sunshine...also i finished drinking Ayahuasca, this was a major life accomplishment for me. Besides that, i have perfected the art of dreaming." When He heard this He was really hyped to hear it from me. i was trying to tell Him about it, but He was really peppy. He kept on making comments where i couldn't finish a sentence, i said, "Lord, please listen." He replied, "i am listening."

He asked me, it was like a tip-off, saying, "What could a man with your position and power do to get the attention of the news and media?" i told him how geniusly detailed every night is, how it is all original content. He looked pretty tranced out, He was making funny faces at me. We also talked about my love life. He made a few jokes, encouraging me about how privileged i am. God said, "Are you still with cougar girl? Dreamers get the best tits." He gave me council, advising me, "Before having sex with a woman, you ought to get her Father's approval first." i answered Him, "That is a pretty safe and humble guardrail." He really showed how much He appreciated my answer.

## Campgrounds incorruptibility

At a campground, it was a large forest area easy to get lost in. i found a trail of a paved road that i recognized when i visited this same campground when i was a child. i followed it all the way to the entrance, i climbed into a treehouse where God met me up there. Also, there were Puerto Rican kids that were hanging out with us from a different side of the family.

-

In the M-room, my grandmother walked in and decided to fall asleep in my bed. i was looking at her thinking, "How am i going to get this stinky old lady out of my bed? She can't stay here tonight." i pushed her a bit, enough to wake her up. i was hiding on the side of the bed, i was going to surprise her with a roar. Hopefully that would have startled her out. However, before i did that she had changed into Marlene who said, "I can "C" you."

i walked down the hall, i ended up in the middle TV from at the Dade City house. i turned on some music on the sound system then walked into the first bedroom, and You had walked into the first bedroom at the same time. You said, "It's really loud in here. Are you trying to wake up the entire house?" i came back in here and lowered the volume, it was louder than i realized.

Next to the receiver there were several cartons of the KOOL cigarettes, i had just bought another carton before i saw these. i was thinking, "There is plenty here to last a long time." i opened up a pack, i had two cigarettes in my hands. There was a special edition

single cigarette include in the pack, the other was a regular one. The SE one was a glitter discotech design on the filter of it. i had dropped it, when i picked it up the entire roll was smoked already, it was all ashes.

i picked up the apartment keys too, i was asking myself, "Where the heck do i put these keys? How do i not know where to put these keys? Since i live here i ought to know." i also thought about how long we have lived together and how it should be easy for me to trust You at this point.

## **UniversalDealer: 33-84-29-Q7**

Driving to La Teresita because i had a meeting with Sharon Osbourne. i had gotten to the parking lot, on my way i had dropped off a steering wheel controller that i used on Dreamcast for Crazy Taxi and Tokyo Extreme Racer at the Columbus house i used to live at.

My Mom's car was parked out front, she was running around there. i had left the steering wheel and i was saying to her, "Get in the car, i don't want to stay in this place or have any interaction with that group of people from my past." However, she was just doing whatever there, i decided to leave without her.

i went to the truck i was driving, i wanted to smoke pot before my meeting. i was having trouble getting my lighter to flicker and the pot kept on falling in&out of the bowl. i went into the Cafeteria and told Sharon, "Just give me another minute, i need to get this done." i went to the truck again, this time able to get a rip. i had noticed that

she had called my phone, i was trying to return the call because i thought the meeting was important. However, my phone was installed with very advanced programming to where it would instantly display whatever was most relevant to me in the moment. It was always shifting and i couldn't seem to get to the normal phone features.

When i went back in she was gone. The cooks waved at me at the counter, i told them i couldn't stay for long. i went out again looking to see if she was still around. i didn't see her, but there was this other guy who was at the table with Sharon. i started talking to Nico, asking if he knew where she went. He didn't give me an answer, he told me to take a walk with him.

The smaller building where La Teresita has its bakery, this is where the restaurant was originally built before moving into the two story structure tri-organization in '95. It was converted into living space, he had invited me to go in. i went through a few rooms, when we got to the bedroom his girlfriend was there and he asked me, "Do you want to go at it with her?" i told him, "No, i have a girlfriend already."

He picked up two bats, he didn't seem like he was threatening me, but i was acting like he was so i put my hands up in the air saying, "Look man, don't swing on me. i'm not here to fight with you." He had handed me the other bat, i immediately put it down like it was a weapon. i said, "i'm not going to swing on you, just let me get out of here."

This was a disturbing scene for me because in a very old dream, me and You had used that same space to live in together and just seeing the other couple there bugged me out even though it wasn't related to us. i had made it out, when i was outside i sat on a emergency stretcher. i wasn't injured or anything, i was just going through my phone again. i thought maybe if i gave it a restart i could use the normal functions. Yet when i pressed the power button it opened a long list of options on a menu of high tech stuff. One of them said vapor, referencing Stellar Rising. There was also waste management that used a line chart.

i couldn't find the restart on it. Once i backed out of the options it showed me Instagram, except it looked like Vine. The first image it showed me was from a different Sharon with another last name. Next thing was a short video of Jose and Nikki, along with a few other people, all the messages were relevant.

There was a group of people that circled around the stretcher. i overheard them saying, "...it is because you are His Son." i had a interpretation of this as if i had died overnight and they were welcoming me into a new life as the next day begun.

i went into the Cafeteria again, there was a sign advertising a party around the clock being hosted at La Teresita. i went through the door and found a new balcony wrapping around the west side of the building. i was went up, there was a ton of people. i found a stool to sit on in one of the corners. i asked the partiers, "When did they build this new balcony? How were the able to do all of this in one night?" One of them mentioned that this had to do with my 'night

gift'. i went to light a cigarette, Dan asked me, "Don't you drink those things? You should have ordered a 20 pack instead of a 10." Again, i was having trouble getting my lighter to flicker. My brother was at one of the other tables, he had a jet lighter that he let me use. i couldn't figure out how to turn it off since it had a lock on it.

i went downstairs and had a meal with my sister there at the counter top. i was mind traveling heavily this entire time. i mentioned to her about how much DMT i had drank and how it all decided to hit me in one fox.

-

In the Ola library, we were preparing to go on a trip. Looking on a digital map, there were different countries. A City was highlighted named Cherry in Panama, even though that wasn't where we were going. The map reminded me of the Bubble Core entry.

i then flipped through my wallet to see how much cash i had on me. i had two \$100 dollars bills folded, along with a bunch of lower denomination bills. My Dad gave me another \$100 dollars to give us his blessing on our trip. We were packing, getting everything ready, You did this thing where You shook your head and your hair was fluttering. You are beautiful and i love You.

## Wisdom For The Elder Couple

In a skating rink, amidst the crowd there were two Swift clones. i had whistled behind them and went to the display case where i was going to redeem my tickets to get the Grand Prize. The employee, she said, “You seem a lot more confident this year.” i answered, “That is because i can fly now.” i showed off my ability to levitate.

–

The pool deck at my grandparents was closed in and made into a room that i was staying in. When i woke up i opened the door to the diningroom. i found my grandfather, he was alive, so i ran up to him and gave him a big hug. When i put my hand on his shoulder he went, “eeeewww”. He was happy to see me, he just happened to know that i hadn’t gone through my morning cleanup yet after slamming my girl for the night. i went to the bathroom and washed my hands.

When i went to the kitchen he was talking to someone. He was telling her the main message he brought back from the afterlife is that this life is about getting “ugggghhh”. i affirmed his statement with the word, “Truth.”

i went for a bike ride, this was up bayhead towards lake iola. i was going to the corner store to pick up some beer. Halfway up the street i told myself, “i should have smoked pot before i left the house.” When i went to make my U-turn, my front tire had gotten a flat. i was then attacked by a neighborhood dog, which bit me. i ended up passing out.

When i regained consciousness, someone had rescued me and took me again to my grandparents. My grandmother was at the stove, i looked at the digital clock, it read 10:01. i told her, "How did it get so late already?" There was a church home cell group meeting happening. One of the ladies who was leading the group, she told me, "You don't have to stress so much. Around here we actually happen to be quite hilarious."

-

Out on the City streets, i had gotten into a fight with my cousin Natalie. These two spider monsters from the PowerPuff Girls, there was a red one and a blue one with a bunch of eyes on them, they had snapped at me and it hurt like heck. After the fight was over, my cousin and i were again at our grandparents'. We were in the kitchen when Natalie said, "Sorry about my friends. They get so grumpy without it."

-

In a conference room, i was the only male sitting at the table. Everyone else sitting around were these girls that had the same first name as You, Emma. i said to myself, "i cannot stay here, i have to get out of here as fast as i can." i stepped out the door, the TV was going in a middle room where there was a preacher giving a sermon about Witches. There was a Harry Potter DVD case laying open in front of the screen. Then the preacher said, "It isn't it written that Hell shall last forever?" i went into the living space that we were using. You walked up to me, put your hand on my chest saying, "Is it possible for him not to give you another nightmare?"

## Drinking From The Fountain Of Milk

Immersed into a Xbox Live lobby, it was a world of its own, not on a TV screen. My brother and a bunch of other people showed up to go for a round. It wasn't a first-person shooter, it was a third-person shooter. i had chosen a bunny character, i had never played the game before. i was figuring out all the buttons and what they do, yet i was completely slaying all the competition anyways. i would fly with a sniper rifle to wipe out everyone.

There was a spectator's voice saying, "He is literally unbelievable! He must be Jesus." It continued, "And at that, he is not even using the controller settings that he is used to."

–

In our room eating a box of cereal, there was this question that popped, "What can you add to perfection?" i opened the refrigerator and i answered, "Yogurt." Then i pee'd in bed while swimming in a bowl of milk.

## israeli Monarch's Celebration Leadership

Me and You took a trip to the grocery store, You were in pillow form. We were shopping, picking up whatever we needed. i needed to go to the restroom, on my way in there was a girl working there who said that she was jealous, she wished she had the free time that we have. i went into the restroom and finished what i had to do.

When i went out i was in my grandparents' kitchen, i didn't have on any clothes except for a jacket made of jean material. My sister and my Dad saw me like this, so i ran out and made it to a church. When i got there, a usher had met me who was a girl that was born into the same congregation as me. She led me by the hand to where You were seated.

After the service, we came home and i got some clothes on. When i went to the pool deck, God was squeezing out a sponge in the garden area. He mentioned taking care of my insecurities...then pushed me into the pool. When i resurfaced from the water i had teleported to again my grandparents' where there was a pool party happening.

i spoke with Manny, he said, "Just because you have a woman now, it doesn't mean you can't be friends with your brothers." The pool had a current to it, going around like a whirlpool. It took me around for a few laps, i then got out and went down the hall towards the first bathroom. Jose was in the hall saying to me, "You don't have to be insecure, man. You can love me, man. There ain't no issues here."

i went for a car ride with Nikki, Yenly, and Danny. i was describing a scenario to my sister in law, i asked her if she knew the term for it since she is a English teacher. She called it, Apostasis. Then Dan was saying how he felt like King Solomon and the Prophet Samuel were greedy for living a lifestyle where they partied everyday. i said, "You can't blame them." He snapped at me, "i wasn't saying i was blaming them." i replied, "Well, i'm just giving conversation here. You didn't have to snap at me."

i began retelling the historical story, "Here is the most powerful man in the world, and he was sick for months, even years at a time. i'm sure the King did whatever he had to keep a healthy Head and Heart." i continued, "Plus the people needed someone to aspire to. He gave hope to a entire nation to experience those grandiose highs and moments, to join in at the Temple whenever they got the chance."

## **Security School Dropout**

Admitted into a university where i was living at the dorms, i had just moved in. When i got there Gonzalo was one of the people who was staying in the same dorm. He had a ring that was similar to mine, however it was made of cheaper quality and the designs were different. It had a God-nose on it. Also, it couldn't be worn because it was fitted for a giant, not a human.

He showed me around the campus, i wasn't used to the social setting. It was interfering with my normal routine. i said how, "if i don't get my pot doses at the right timing, i start to freak out."

Having other people around is messing with my administration.” He told me, “Don’t let them take your joint from you.”

We were still walking around, i said something about the other guys living this. When i said this i saw Angela on the couch. Then i had jumped into the bunk getting ready to go to sleep when Gonzalo pointed a shotgun at me. Scared the zinglezangles out of me. i woke up.

–

It was the next day at the same place, i could hear people chattering in the communal hall. There was gossip about me, they were spreading this rumor, “She is cheating on him.” Normally, even hearing the lies would trip me out, yet this time it didn’t really bug me. i have a lot more confidence in our relationship now then from where we started.

We all hopped in a car and went out for a drive. We were going on a long rural road, there was a police car that started to tailgate right on our back bumper. i thought they were going to pull us over, i was sneaking my buckle on. They didn’t turn on their sirens and let us keep on going. We drove until we couldn’t go any further. There was a old lady who said, “They closed down the road to the house.” It was in a grain field at night time.

We had to turn around, one of the people in the car was on a skype phone call with Shugie’s friend Mark. He was talking about how he didn’t know if he was under the delusionment of the drug he was taking or if he was just having difficulty dealing with a Mexican–American dialect.

We passed the cops again, they were parked on the side of the road with lights-off under a tree. i was glad they didn't decide to arrest us. As chill as everyone was to hang out with, i couldn't wait to leave that stupid college and go back home to my own private bed.

## **Invitation Only Access**

i was out when i found out that Leo from DC Legends of Tomorrow had took my keys. i was very mad because he was snooping around in my room without permission.

-

Invited to go to a club, i made it to the City parking lot. It was underground, the post was between the numbers 10 and 11. This entire place of the building was one gigantic escalator going through the center. On one of the floors, there was a Mexican kid that was on my middle school basketball during P.E. when i won a 3v3 class tournament. He asked me, "How does it feel to be living inside Heaven's bathroom?"

i went to another floor where i had V.I.P access. They had a bunch of gifts at a kiosk that they were giving away. i looked at what was there, they had headphones that were in-ear bud on a display rack. i was already wearing my Momentums, i knew none of those could compare to mine.

My friend Chris was there, he took the headphones they were giving away. i made my final decision not to take one of those because i didn't want a matching pair as this guy. There was a free rock jet lighter that i really liked, so i did pick won up. Afterwards i met Paris

at a bar, she was wearing a pink coat. i told her, "One time i was watching TMZ and i watched you jump on a counter top and shake your booty. i was saying 'Oh my God! She is sooooo hot!'"

## **The Shy Diety**

There were a bunch of people who were loyal culty followers who wanted to sink their teeth into me. A lot of them showed me framed pictures of burning candles dedicated to their God. The females were attracted to me because they liked the way my poop smelled. i had to wrestle them all off, stay alive as long as i can. i survived for a really long time until Harry Potter tackled me and bit into my leg.

## **Miami Revivalist's Firearm**

At the Ola house, my Dad called me to go to the living room. When i got there the TV was on the Cartoon Network channel. He was in the kitchen preparing a meal. He said, "Watch this. There are a few things you need to catch up on."

i took my nephew on a road trip to Miami. It was night time, he was admiring all the different colored bright lights on the buildings. After the trip, i made it back to the Ola house and i was cutting the grass on a lawnmower. i had a gun strapped to me. On all my turns i was being extra cautious since i have a firearm on my lap.

i finished the job, then went to the church on the same corner. There was a little boy who was shooting at me with a airsoft gun. The pellets couldn't penetrate my skin, however it still freaking hurt. i ended up running and hid behind a car where i called in a SWAT team to neutralize him.

i was in the house, where tapping a book from a Revivalist with a pencil. My parents were trying to say that it wasn't of God. i answered saying, "i know that She is of God, sent from the Lord, because i have personally felt as She held my hand personally through a grand transformation in glory." i proceeded to climb the staircase into the library where i was crushing the heck out of Debuggery's pillow.

## Diamondpop

In a videogame store, looking at all the different titles. There was one that was highlighted to me, a sequel called Devil May Cry once more. i went to the Ola house, Gonzalo was on the basketball court cooking burgers on a grill. His was made with cheese and mine wasn't.

–

Dan had learned about my fame and wanted to be all up in my business about it. We went on a roadtrip with Dad, Christina, and Angela. The girls were teasing me saying, “Didn’t you used to like Yenly?” i told them, “Before Danny started dating her, i joked around with her a bit when he was still at the end of his relationship with Kristen.”

They changed the topic, they said, “Thank you for rolling stone.” i had laughed, i looked at Christina and Angela glad that they decided to join on the entheogen train ride with me. i was telling them how i have a holographic mind, even when not peaking on the Sacraments. In the backseat i had closed my eyes, there were elaborate black & white pixels swirling into colorful fractals.

We made a stop at the store, they went in and i said, “i will catch up with y’all in just a few minutes.” i wanted to take a smoke break. i went to the side of the building where there were random people who knew who i was. They said, “He likes tutors.” That statement didn’t settle very well with me.

i was trying to light my cigarette, but the trigger on it was jammed and i couldn't get it to turn on. i walked over to a picnic table that looked like it had my stuff on it. There was a purple white owl wrapper, a swisher in Rastafarian colors, and a cigarette box with a fresh lighter. i didn't remember leaving this stuff there, i decided not to touch it.

i was talking to Dad, "i feel like i don't know where i am." He answered, "That is because you don't know where Jasmine is."

-

In the garage at the Dade City house, i had met a God. He had these fiery eyes that pierced my soul, giving me a clear long term vision of necklace tugging Nasa. The garage began to flood with Communion cups, we ran to the Otherside where He opened the door for me. We were able to escape without drowning in the silverware.

i went to the gate in between the garage and the apartment, there was a diamond that must have weighed a Arterton. The Son was hitting it, her prism was shining beautifully.

## **The Lightyears of Ender&Valentine**

A historical account of the Alien Genocide.

## Streetwalker vs WonderWoman

Going through a West Tampa community, i saw a couple workers unloading a truck of the red and white boxes of pasta sauce. They took it to a doorstep, the address was 300. There was a lady that met them at the door. i overheard her asking them what the price was. Since it is the same stuff from my Dad's storehouse i decided to join the conversation. They had taken the box inside to the cooler.

i asked her, "Can i see the cooler?" She said, "No." i continued, "Did it have a invoice?" She said, "No." i went around the house and snuck in anyways. When i stepped in, it turned into my grandparents' garage. There was a bed in there that i fell asleep in.

i woke up and leaned over to toward the night table. The drawer was open, there was a stack discs inside of it. At the top there was one that had a portrait of Super Sonic with your handwriting on it, the sharp markings read "CD". i had gotten all fuzzy inside thinking about how You made this playlist for me to listen to. i looked through the other disc, there were a bunch Playstation titles. i had seen a DBZ one, and i took a good look at the Final Fantasy Tactics that was also there.

My morning was off to a great start...until i rolled out of bed. When my feet hit the floor i said, "Sting, Sting". This was because my brother had his legendary Bose speakers setup and there was a rapper i had saw earlier who i knew had it out for me to try to make my life miserable. His song was playing, i said, "How dare you say

that to me you little piece of shit?" The next lyric was "talking casually." i nearly broke it.

i went to go into the house. There in the hallway between the house and the garage, Frank was locked behind bars. i went inside, there was a TV in the office that my family was watching. There was a Malazan spokesperson talking about my public relations. i walked into the first bathroom. Immediately i noticed there was a unique phenomenon with my eyes, they were a different color. i was listening in to the TV, it was said, "She is the best qualified executive for him to make deals on free trade. She was sent to him to warm him up." i took a closer look at my eyes, they were a light sand color with strands of blue, green, and dark brown. i had ultra-white pupils.

-

Talking to the Almish neighbors, the two boys wanted to go to a club. i told them, "i know of one in a downtown Dade City that has a section for people who are underage." When we got there they ran straight to the arcade. The jealous rapper was there, i walked right passed him. i placed quarters into the slots of a racing cabinet so the kids could play a race against each other.

While they were playing, there was a producer and personal manager to You that talked to me. They said, "It was a real sting, you actually did hurt her heart."

-

On the streets of forest hills, while going along Country Club there was a dip in the road that was flooded. There were tubs to rent in order to cross the dip. While in the middle of it, i was saying, "There is no way that any normal car would have been able to get through this."

There was a SUV taxi that picked me up and also a random homeless bum out of the water. i went to the backseat, the girl who is in Snowden, Twilight, Pitch Perfect, Trolls, and the Accountant. was already in there sitting next to me. She said, "You have some lotion on your tooth." She put her nail right on it. i replied, "i have vidente right there." She was then looking through her phone saying, "Oh, i don't have your number in here." She was asking me for it. i thought, "It would be nice to have a friend who would actually call my phone and talk to me about whatever." However, i had made the clear decision that i wasn't going to give it to her.

i was taken to my grandparents and dropped off there. Courtney was sitting in my grandmother's recliner, she said, "I'm going to go jump into the tub." She went in and closed the door. When i had walked into the bathroom she had turned into a guy with no shirt on. i walked out.

My sister took me into the walk in closet where there were a few consoles set up. She said, "If your nephew has a Xbox 5, there is no reason that you ought to not have 1."

i sat down, i was watching a Disney TV show that Sauvester was in. You were wearing a purple dress, You only had one line in the entire show. It was about Wonder Woman.

After it was finished i had dropped a thing of chapstick. The casing shattered and i had a mouth full of glass.

-

At the Ola house, Miki & i were hugging. A young couple still in love. My Mom had asked us a question that i forgot. i answered her saying, "Of course, i don't know what i'd do with her." Afterwards, i went to pick up a pair of socks that i left in the backseat of the BMW. i had a lit cigarette that i had dropped on them, it burnt a hole into the socks.

## **One Of A Kind Blowdryer @job**

Night time at a weird community, i was underneath a tree and i had to take a poop really badly. i said, "i'm going to take a poop right here under this tree. i can't make it to the bathroom, even though it is right around the corner." After i finished, a huge group of us were taken into a swirlpool. A lot of the people were family member, it was actually quite gross to watch how they were intermingling. Marlene helped me get out of a really bad situation.

-

At a survivalist camp, i was really drunk in the Spirit. i was jumping all over everything, the shelves, the counters, the furniture, making the ecstatic noise, "loaloialoaloialoialala." While i was hyper off the floors, i went through one of the bedrooms where there was a black girl laying down. When i got there she told me she wasn't feeling well. She asked if i could pray for her. i had laid my hands on her, one of the leaders from the camp walked in while i was doing

this. She accused that this black girl was giving it to me orally, when in reality i was actually only just praying for her.

i continued along my way, i met other people in this survivalist camp. Everyone was pretty chill, no one was acting too far out of line and a lot of them were co-workers. i went to the room i was staying in, i had gotten a premonition that something awful was about to happen.

i started to pack a travel bag, i already had the luggage that i took to Miami with 2 or 3 days worth of clothes. Once i got it all together, there was a helicopter shooting a turret at me through the walls and windows. While my adrenaline was rushing i was saying to myself, "i'm going to have to depend on my luck to make it through this alive." i was able to dodge the bullets. The attack happened sooner than i thought, yet it didn't kill me.

i got my bag, i was saying, "If i can't find safety here, i don't know where i could find it."

-

i was meeting the King in a tent on the beach. It was time for me to take my pot dose. Tsquared was also there, he already had a joint rolled. i asked him if i could take a hit off the joint, if not i would feel miserable. He told me, "Trust ought to be easy for you here." He lit up the joint and passed it to me. i only took one off of it, i had gotten really high. When the Light touched the water, it was absolutely spectacular. There was a circle of people that joined in to watch the Sunset. Emma was there sitting on a towel, i felt the heat

of irresistible attraction pulling me to You. My sister asked me if i could blow dry her hair.

## **Cosmicjew Tonguelock**

Hanging with Rachel Roman, we went into a Star Wars bar. i talked to the waitress, who was a alien. She teleported us in a virtual battlefield, i started off slaying through a trailer park with a shotgun. i then hopped into a WWII plane, i was still learning how to fly it. Before i got the hang of it, she ended up shooting me down and my plane crashed into the Ocean.

After the fight, we teleported me back into the bar and she was teasing me that i lost to a girl. She sat down in a chair, there was a giant snake that was crawling on her, rattling its tail and hissing at me.

–

i was at the tiniest of schools. i sat down at my desk, there was a in-class assignments to complete. It was mainly filling in the blank with the answer. At the end i had to write a affirmation with my own handwriting. When i woke up, i wrote this same sentence in the dedication of my all time favorite bible (LITV).

“i have figured it out, Rena is jewish.”

## Supercute Apple-SSKin Feline

At the Ola house, speaking to a editor about today's episode of non-fiction space novel. Somewhere amidst our conversation, there was a psychological, subliminal saying...the quote goes, "Why do you always have to save the worst for last?"

i had then burned a CD onto a classic cassette. i was listening to the tape player while i went into the bathroom. i was looking at myself in the mirror, i had blue & white silver hair. It was really cool.

When i stepped out of the bathroom, the cassette thing caught on like a fad. There were people stretching the tape from it, completely unraveling the entire storage to examine it under Light. There was another person who was trying to throw a wet towellette at the ceiling windows, yet their throw couldn't reach it. i went ahead and threw my own up there. It stuck to the top window. My brother in law said, "The colors might change now."

-

At a resort, i was playing videogames with Danny and Shugie for a while. i didn't want to stay in the rental and decided to go for a walk. There was a music festival happening on the property. i went to a bunch of stages and watched different bands perform. There were crowds and crowds of people, the resort was massive with tons of areas to explore.

i had a few drinks during the concerts and ended up getting really lost. i saw the girl who was elected to start over the party at the banquet hall, she was there with two girlfriends. i had seen her

earlier during the day, intentionally avoiding talking to her. Because i was lost this time and didn't know anyone, i decided to go ahead and introduce myself.

i said hello to them and told her, "i remember you from high school." When i said this she was about to bust out crying. She stomped off with her friends, i heard her say, "It looked like he had no wait on him." i shouted out, "i'm only looking for help to find where i parked my car. i don't know where my fucking friends are." She didn't turn around, they decided to ignore me. i thought i was a lost cause at the moment.

i found a isolated corner to roll around in and laugh until i wasn't so drunk and came back to my senses.

–

Chilling at a diner booth with Dias-Citan, i had my laptop open making beats, doing audioengineering work. There was also a female kitty with us, she had skin like a red apple. She is supercute, i was scratching her back, rubbing behind her ears, she was purring like a happy kitten.

\*Note: Tonight was the first time i met Lauren McCrostie. i went to the theaters to watch Miss Peregrine's Home for Peculiar Children.

## **Presence @OthersideSanctuary**

In a classroom, sitting at a desk behind Marlene. After school, we went to a church where everyone was really excited to see me and get close because they hailed me as the Messiah.

A lot of them were people i didn't know, some of them were old friends. Chris was there, he congratulated me saying, "You were voted 6<sup>th</sup> for president." Then Time was organizing a gamble circle, everyone was participating in this round went to the front altar. They were all dropping 20s on the floor. i had walked up there trying to decide if i should take the gamble or not. i was thinking, "i don't have that much money in my wallet. i better not depend on my luck on this one."

i didn't drop my 20 and was just going to smoke a cigarette instead. My lighter was locked and i couldn't get it to give a flame. While i was there amidst the crowd, there was a black shaman that appeared out of nowhere to light my cigarette for me.

There were two sanctuaries. When i went to walk into the sanctuary, there was a administrator who said, "You can't smoke in this one, it's called the Mom theater." i finished my joint first, then walked into the Sanctuary on the Otherside. i found a seat, on the projector screen there was a drawn map of a mystical land that would turn holographic. i saw it and said, "Whhhhooooaaaa!" There was a lady who was also watching who commented, "This must be what the Apostle Paul was looking for."

The next scene wasn't on a projector, it was a drama play. There was a red hooded witch that walked out on stage. As soon as i saw her i ran to the railing of the balcony i was standing on, i pointed down at her saying "Die!" i overheard someone say, "Wow, you are lucky." For the rest of the show i was praying in tongues to seal off the witchcraft.

## **Metaphysical DNA**

i had built a Local Area Network platform on top of a hill, where i was able to impart Norse vibes to a ancient world. The launch was awesome, the project had great success. The intelligence council of Asia was meeting up there. They said, “We don’t even know how to plan the curriculum since the student IQ is growing off the charts.”

Elly Van Houten was there as co-owner of the business. As the fireworks exploded in the sky for the celebration, She told me, “Don’t forget that i’m your third wife.”

## **Mounttop Sinai: Know the FAQs**

There is only one person i know who has the answer to all my questions.

## **Slidey Certificate Thang:**

### **“i Want To Spend The Rest Of My Life With You.”**

On Vacation with my family, they gotten a rental next to a river. i was sitting at a table when Manny started talking to me. He said, “How are you so old, Justin? You are older than i am.” i told him, “i don’t know why i was chosen to know the Lord face to face. Like why is it my soul instead of anyone else?”

Afterwards, Angela and i were hanging out. We went to the top floor, said hi to Sonia, then went down a waterslide from the top floor to the river. i got dried up. Christina wanted to talk to me, she had Beats headphones on with a expression like she was about to bust out laughing. She then asked me a rhetorical question, “What

do I have to do with your relationship?” Then she said, “Those guys are so stupid. I can show the certificate of the Bride at any given moment.”

## **KabbalahCoin**

God visited me. i don't remember a single thing He said, yet i thought it would still be a bright idea to record a genuine Theophany happening.

–

In our room, i could hear that my nieces and nephew were in the TV room. Being the good shrewd ‘thought–picky’ Jew that i am, i told myself that i wanted to open up my brand new gray lighter while they were here in the next room to intergrate a alchemy symbol of protection to it. i was binding the energy of the kids’ souls to the lighter with the knowledge that each flicker would be easier dealing with them throughout the spiritual warfare against far worse monstrous demons that would try to steal those crosspoints from me. i was looking through the bags behind the bed, yet i couldn't find it while sorting through the items in there.

When i woke up this played out be about transferring Bitcoin to my lighter, so i could smoke the digital currency.

–

The team was going to meet at Tsquared's house. i was walking on the road traveling with a laundry basket. It had detergent, fabric softner, a tank of chlorine, clothes, and a yellow Nintendo 64 controller. While i was walking, your grandparents stopped to talk to

me. Driving a gold van, they said, "We liked that poem from last night. Can you tell us how it goes again?" \*meow\* After i was done talking to them, i made it to the house.

In the front lawn, i had the urge to pee. i was told, "You can either go in the corner behind this tree or you can go to the streets and take your liberty." i told them, "i will wait to go to the bathroom inside."

-

At a university dorm, when i went outside there was a mall that looked like it was closed down. One of the other students said, "They just reopened one section. You ought to go check out the new stores." i went inside the mall and the place was crowded. i did my best to avoid bumping into anyone, any of the Others. i had walked past a kiosk, but something about it caught my attention. i turned around to look at the poster, it was a Kabbalistic painting. It had the Attaining Worlds Beyond pathway in the dark. It had Sunshine at the end of the pathway, at the top there was stylistic writing about a man and his wife. In the center was presented the word, Fusion.

*JinnAmazonia @UDVbrazil*

**Tetragrammaton יהוה Yosher:**

**\*do i have to write it on your bedroomwall?\***

Stuck in a rental out in the middle of nowhere with one of my cousins. We were sitting on the floor in the room, she had gotten a text on her flip phone. She opened it up and looked at, immediately she hopped into the bed where she began to masterbate. She snatched me, i still had my clothes on, and trying to get me caught up in her frenzy. i told her, "Let go of me! You have to stop doing this." She looked like she was in a evil trance, she didn't know what she was doing and i had to pry myself out of her grip.

-

In a cornerstore, there was a black guy from lighthouse who shook hands with the missionary Walters. i sat down in a chair, Walt layed his hands on my shoulders, he wanted to pray for me. He started the prayer and i begun speaking in glossolalia (The language of the Holy Ghost). He immediately finished, i asked him, "Did i cut you off? Is there anything else you wanted to say?" His prayer only lasted about 10 seconds. He said, "No, that was all. You might be asking for too much."

He then told me that i might want to move my car from behind the building to one of a space in front of the doors. i went outside through a back door exit, it was night time outside. While i was walking to my car in the parking lot i saw someone who i thought was going to attack me. i ran to my car as fast as i could, locked the

doors and drifted out from the parking lot. It turned out that i wasn't in any real danger, i just had a flash of being haunted due to a previous nightmare that i had.

i found my space up front where i was safe, i again went into the store. The missionary had turned on a movie for me to watch. Right at the beginning i was thinking in Tongues, this caused me to teleported. Everyone and everything around me faded away while a completely new environment emerged.

It was dusk at a private beach in Brazil. i was there having a kissing session with the Goddess of the Amazon in her wedding dress.

## Gloves. – The High Priest

At a Walmart store, there was a employee who was cleaning the floor. She was using not a broom, not a vacuum, it was a roller dust collector. My brother was there, he called her ugly. i told him that he was being a real jerk.

i was walking through a nuclear wasteland. While i was there i saw Mr. Washington fighting hand to hand with a girl, i could tell they weren't trying to kill each other though. i went to talk to them and broke up the fight. He told me that they had been fighting through all sorts of different states over a time period of several years. i said, "Y'all have traveled that much distance and spent that much time together? That is your wife." He smiled at me, knowing that i was able to read right through them.

–

At a hotel, i went into the elevator system. i wasn't in the passenger cart, i was in where all the pulleys and wires are. i found survival supplies. i then got in the cart and down to the lobby restaurant, i sat down at a table with one of my cousins and Marlene. i was being very giddy as i was beatboxing and humming a techno song. She asked me, "Are you high?"

–

At a library, i checked out a book called The Chaperone. i hopped on a tour bus with Jesus and a production team. i begun reading the book, Christ looked European, He was wearing a camo hat. i saw

Jesus get a white sheet, He threw it over one of the cotts and then went to sleep.

We arrived at the house where they were going to be filming. Christ sat down on the couch, they had a audio recorder and a camera on Him. Everyone was super hyped about the show, God With Us, and how revolutionary it is.

–

We were in a room, there were a load of people trying to break the door down. They were trying to seize us for reasons unknown. i told You, “i know a way out. There is a secret passage way that the Lord had shown me.” It looked like the air vent in my upstairs bedroom at the Ola house, it was installed on the floor. This was a place where i used to hide my Bugs wallet in a Looney Toons tin case.

We went through that tunnel, the end of the slide was going to toss us through another circular hatch standing vertically with dangerous fans spinning. i was able to not fall into it, i had landed there first. i caught You from falling into it, i said, “You don’t want to go through there. It will take You directly to a China sweatshop.”

We were able to make our escape, we found ourselves in a underground city. We went to a bar where they were playing really good music. We danced together really close, i was wearing these white Super Sonic gloves rubbing all over your body.

## Hurricane Stillworth

There was a angelic whale floating over a seashore. This creature was incredible, i was thinking, "It only takes 7 chaos emeralds for Sonic to transform into his higher form." Looking at this Cherubim, it had transparent skin with 30 chaos emeralds within with its iridescent power filling the land with its glow.

–

In a mall where i was arrested, they took me into one of the stores that was a jail. Once they locked me into a cell, the World turned into what is called isometric perspective. i was controlling MegaMan, i got out a lot easier than what everyone expected. My dash was so fast that none of the guards could catch me. It was as if there was no resistance.

i went outside, powered up my hand gun, where i killed a few monsters. i went down a ramp to a area that was owned by a rich man, it was a recreational lot with a arcade. One of the cabinents had the cast of The Hangover plus Hiro Nakamura of Heroes, who was chuckling. There was also a racetrack where we were allowed to drift exotic cars.

After the race, there was a Woman who is the Champion of the lap. She was being interviewed by me, i told her i didn't mean to cause all those crashes. She said, "That's alright, i could tell that you were strategizing to get to Me." \*Wind Draft\*

–

In the dining room at my grandparents with pastor Sherry and Angela. They said, "We were able to recover all of his chips." i then levitated into a hyperdimension, the atmosphere was spinning being ripped with streaks of color. As i descended from this hyperspace to the Earth, i could see there was a Cat 5 Hurricane that was going to be inevitable death at landfall for whoever was there.

i went into a HAARP bunker where i could turn off the natural disaster. My sister was there knocking out bad guys with a raquet ball. She said, "i don't even know why i'm fighting off this stupid hurricane." i told You, "Don't say that." You asked me, "Why?" i replied, "Life isn't that bad." You answered, "It is better than nothing." i concluded, "That is your reason's worthy to keep on fighting for me."

## **The Apology & Guide To Psychedelics**

At a church, i stayed for the entire service. Afterwards, i went to a house behind the church where Manny and Bryan were playing videogames. There was also a black girl that i used to know, i was forced to be with her. The scene had something to do with the King of Hell. It was terrible.

During that time it felt like the last time i took a poop i didn't wipe properly, it smelt really gross. i thought, "Why the heck would You want to be with me and my old crusty booty?" After i was finished with that chick, i went to the bathroom. One of the guys said, "Use one of the sanitary wallpapers for the toilet." i told him, "i will be sure to clean the seat after i'm done." He left. i cleaned my butt with water, and i washed my hands with soap.

i wanted to take the opportunity to give a owed apology for being really trashy and mean sometimes.

-

At the Ola house, my brother looked up to me because of my emergence into a lifestyle of mystical experience. He asked me to give a teaching on entheogens, so i gave the entire lesson.

The first thing i told him was to smoke as much pot and cigarettes as possible, taking rips of cannabis up to 10-14 times a day. i recommended not to drink Ayahuasca first, to go take Psilocybin Mushrooms. They are a lot more enjoyable, alot more fun. Aya is certainly about spiritual growth, yet it remains a very difficult substance to deal with, though still rewarding. It opens up the Dream Mind and God knows what else.

Psilocybin on the other hand is very euphoric, making a great introduction to psychedelics. The mushrooms can be crushed up and smoked with pot, though cannabis shouldn't be taken when the boomers are ingested. Always start with the lower doses, see how your body and mind reacts to the substance.

If you were going to drink Aya, start with 1 gram doses and build your way up from there. Mushroom doses start with half a gram (0.5), go up by increments of quarter grams (0.25). DMT is awesome to smoke, it is the fastest way to having open visions. Literally if you smoke enough of it, you can instantly dream wide awake. The peak only last a few minutes, so when you do hit that terror point it passes very quickly and leaves you very giggly, after seeing

something so incredibly beyond description that you don't know how to react except laugh.

LSD is electric future. Never take a tab without knowing the exact amount of micrograms (ug) on it because one tab could have a 100ug on it, which is a good place to start to see how your mind trips on it. However, one tab could also be 300ug which is way too powerful for anyone to try. My highest was 270ug, and i can attest that that i witnessed a cosmic power that was more godly and more monstrous than what i would care to visit a second time.

It is so freaking important not to overdose, not that any of this stuff would kill you, yet it could do something worse than killing you where you are literally scared out of your fucking mind. Not something you want to play with, it could be traumatizing. The quickest way to do that is being impatient in waiting for the wave of trip to come on and smoking pot with it.

Never smoke pot soon after taking any psychedelic. Ayahuasca needs to be at least 24 hours, LSD and Psilocybin is around 8 hours for the first time. It is cool to cut back those hours on your later trips, you just don't want to blow your skull off. When you take that pot for the first time, test the waters. Use the smallest dose that you can.

i just want to make sure that anyone who follows me is safe with it and doesn't get hurt due to not having a good mentor on how to take these amazing gifts from Heaven.

After my lecture, i went into the bathroom where Dias-Citan was roaming around. He had blue furr, he looked like Lightning. There

was a gold beast who trapped him into the corner, i had to give the beast a kick-off. Finally, i took a peak into the mirror and had the eyes of our Son.

## **“Solar Pinball Silhouette...Sooner Than Ya Think”**

i actually don't remember what happened, i just know that i thought that it was clear enough that i would be able to record this dream naked.

–

At a beach resort, i found this pinball machine that was engine powered. On its cap it said, 'Die-sell'. i filled up the fuel, put a quarter in. While playing a round knocking off all the bumpers, there was a young girl who came up to me. She asked me, "Since when have you not liked the number 54? Tell me again what that means to you."

The first time i met the Museum Woman. Debuggery was holding a flashlight in a hall, there to guide me through my deepest darkness. "Wow, who is that? Just look at the ass on this futuristic hottie with glasses." After seeing her on the TV show while in Miami, She began to appear in my dreams starting with the 'Maybe' episode and giving me affirmation in The Goddess Confession. i learned that this was a real encounter with the Amazon's incarnated personification of Ayahuasca, the Holy Ghost, her name is Miha Darkson. i also call her NJ, standing for the New Jerusalem bride. We have been in a happily romantically involved relationship ever since.

## Creation @biblethemepark

With a group driving through Orlando, we were on our way to a tourist attraction. i saw the sign for the park, it was called, “Seaworld of the Mystical.” i knew some of the other people smoked pot, i was thinking, “Someone is going to be offended that i’m not going to share with them since there is only enough pot for one person in my joint.”

We decided to go to a restaurant first. On our way there someone told me to listen to a song, i wore their headphones. i said, “It is a good song, however your in-ear buds are trash and didn’t do the song justice.” i wanted to listen to it in better quality, i was wearing my open-air gray Sennheisers.

We went into the restaurant, everyone had their order. After we were done eating, they were already talking about where we would go to for dinner. They said, “Let’s go to Sachipapas.” i told them, “That place is expensive.” i went into the bathroom, there was a clear & green Exit sign. Both parallel walls had mirrors, so the exit sign looked like it went on for infinity.

–

On the Otherside of the fence at Ola in the area where the trees are, there was a hive mind alien gigantic spider. It slung its webs on me and was able to tap into my brain. It told me, “Your Mind looks like the United States.” The spider was processing so much information to me that it was actually quite painful. i had to cut the webs from me and run free.

–

In a Gamestop store, i was looking through the shelves and saw a few DBZ titles. i decided not to buy anything and open up my package of Super Blue Dream cannabis instead.

–

There was a Bible theme park under construction. i was given a V.I.P invitation for early access before the grand opening. There were massive hills of dirt dug up, they had built the Apocalypse Ark on a Mountaintop.

## **Survival Matters**

Walking up a street in Tampa armed with a sniper rifle. i went over a bridge, i was scouting out people across the street in different shops, like a laundry mat. They looked innocent so i didn't kill any of them. Further along there was a homeless guy who was talking to himself out loud. i was to prophecy a word just before he said it. Someone else commented, "How is he doing that? It is so fracken intelligent."

The homeless guy went running for his life, i shot two sniper shots, one to the left and one to the right. i intentionally missed hitting him.

–

In a concert hall where Hillsong was performing, i was jumping, clamping my hands, and singing along. Then while i was walking out of the stands to go behind the scenes, one of the people in the

lower seating area was a black guy. He said, "If anyone was going to score the loyalty point on him, it might as well be me." i made it the production side where the USA hockey team walked in. One of the players on the team, Chris Valasquez, was a expert at games in the fighting genre. He asked me if i was on the team. i told him no, i wasn't competing, i was only serving the drinks.

i felt it was time for me to take a smoke. i went outside and around the building, i was looking for a spot of isolation. When i walked around the corner, i saw my parents towards the entrance. They saw me, my Dad said, "Look at who is here. He is right on time." He continued, "i tried calling one of the guys, however none of them answered."

-

Playing a 8 person Halo game, it was split screen. Everyone started with a controller plugged into one Xbox. While the match was going on my cord got behind the TV. Someone was mad that this happened saying that i was interfering with the round. Once i untangled the wire from behind the TV, i was the only one that had a controller with a cord. Everyone was using wireless controllers.

A few things happened in-game, i racked up a bunch of kills, i was sniping people. i was killing them only grazing them with the bullet, shooting their pinkies off and they would fall over like a corpse. i had respawned onto the map on the area of the other team where there were three people, yet i was at the advantage. i grenaded them out getting a triple kill, they said, "What's up with these spawn points?" i had gotten into a really bad situation where it

was certain death, i told my teammate to pick up my sniper after i died. Yet i was able to pull off a clutch accuracy shot that allowed me to survive.

## **Horror House Escape Route**

On the Halo map Ivory Tower, there was a girl on the bottom floor on the side opposite from the Overshield. She said, "i do the will of my hand." i then went up the airlift, i was below the shotgun where Tom West approached me to discuss legal terms. After i was done talking to him, i went to go investigate a murder that happened on the back staircase. When i got there, there was a cop who tried to get close, i said good thing i made sure to bring this knife.

Afterwards, our Godparents were asking me objective was. i told them, "To control the power weapons. That is the rocket launcher and the Sword that are in the flow of the river, and to not let the other team get them." i went through the ramp that leads up to the sniper and over to where the Overshield is, but i wasn't on the Halo map anymore. The entire place turned into a haunted mansion.

There was a Woman with a torch flashlight, she said she wanted to plunder the treasure room with me. So she took my hand and led me through the hall. i cracked open the vault, when we got in there was a supernatural voice that said to us, "You may only choose one item if you are to escape here alive."

i looked behind me where we had just traveled through in the past. In the hall there was the circle clothes racks, like the ones at the mall, where there was a apparition of a very horrifying grotesque

demon. i point the Light at it and it vanished. i turned and looked at You, You had made your decision. On our way out, You gave me a Ancient Dragon Writer's Pen.

## **Emergency{SatelliteVision}Hotline**

Making investments, i traded cash for stocks. i went into a marketplace in the streets of India when a tidal wave crashed across the city. The was a pool screening that i held onto where i was able to survive the wave. i then went to the country of my citizenship, i went into a mall. My faithful bathroom partner met me there, she said how God my Father visited her. She said, "It was a interesting experience, yet His personality is a bit stern." i told her, "i don't know why He presents Himself like that to others when in reality He is actually quite awesome and nice."

She then told me, "Your investments paid out, you made a wise decision. You ought to go pick up your returns." What i received was a Massive Sphere, it stood up to about my belly from the ground. It was a jewel sphere, it was laced with gold, diamonds, and all sorts of vauable stones.

After i picked this up, there was a zombie outbreak that was happening. i was saying, "i don't know where we are going to be able to hide from a attack fo zombies." We ended up running into a conference room where i locked myself in with my English Teacher, i felt like we were safe and asked her if she smokes pot. She said, "Yeah, i smoke pot." i was excited to hear that, we lit up the smoke and shared the joint together.

The threat was able to breakthrough the huge wooden doors that we had locked, when they got in it wasn't zombies, they had turned into terrorists. One of them had taken her hostage, pointed a gun at her face. i had a gun on me, i thought about shooting at this guy, but he also had minions with assault rifles and they made me drop my gun or they would kill both of us.

i was nose to the ground crying, snot falling all over the floor. i felt helpless to protect myself or the life of the English teacher. i was praying and the Angel of the Lord appeared to rescue us.

–

At a family members house, i couldn't tell if it was owned by Albert and Zeralda or Michael and Sonia, since they were all there. i lit up a cigarette without thinking twice about it since i'm so used to smoking inside. i went to go ask someone if i was breaking the rules until i saw pastor Sherry sitting on a couch smoking cigarettes herself. i thought, "Alright", i kinda laughed at seeing her do this.

i proceeded to tell her about a incident that just happened, and how accurate my abilities as a seer is.

–

It was night time, i was running up the street when i saw that there was a forest fire happening. It was burning very vividly. i had woken up in bed, immediately i had dialed 911. i told them how real remote viewing was and reported what i saw. The emergency hotline said that the firestorm could be seen from a satellite, so my vision being real is confirmed.

## Telepathy Chant Social Standard

Staying in a community house, i was living there for a while because being social was supposed to help me get past some of my own personal insecurities. Jesus was there. We went to the yard where there were people in a van, they said, “What happened to Dad’s car? Why did it turn into the BMW?”

i went inside and became lucid. i was thinking, “How do i get out of this place?” i was able to shapeshift the rooms, they would lead into various hyperdimensions, yet i couldn’t figure out how to get out. i decided to just go to bed, i fell asleep.

When i woke up, Jesus was using telepathic communication with me. He taught me a phrase in tongues, perhaps it is even more powerful than my own written verbal root cure. The phrase is NoLayTwoSheplaAte. He told me to lengthly pronounce out each syllable in my language, “eeeeiiiiiggghhhhttt”.

–

On a airplace circling around with Mr. Justified. i had a glass of wine, took a few sips, and then gave him the rest to hold since my universe started shifting so much. i couldn’t tell if it was that the plane was having turbulence or if it was my own Mind that was having a sensory process of shaking.

We landed at a Roman Catholic Cathedral, i was able to see into two dimensions at the same time. i would look a people in the third dimension, yet it would flip into the second dimension where the people would look like cartoon graphics. Their soul would project

their thoughts and emotions, this was detailed in color to either expose their sin or honor their righteousness.

The band that was playing at the front of the church weren't very talented, they couldn't sync in harmony to save their lives. i had to introduce a brand new team to lead the worship at the church. The head priest was sitting at a chair at the top of the Cathedral. He turned into Satan and made a accusation against me, i snapped to look out the window where i saw a Lightning bolt strike from Heaven.

-

It was my first arrival at the community house i mentioned earlier, i met the lady leading the group. There were a few animals that i was taking care of, my cat was trying to get into their cages. There was a fish tank with cottage cheese at the bottom of it. i was looking at a gold fish swimming around who ended up dying, i begun to cry. i had a emotional attachment to it for a moment. There was another gold fish except it was really small, it jumped out of the tank hopping around like a cricket.

After i was done with the animals i went to the porch behind the house. i met one of the other guys staying there, i gave him a greasy handshake, it was gross. i went to the pool to wash my hands. There was a area where a spa was torn out, the platform was still there. It had several concrete blocks on it.

i went inside to find blood all over the kitchen floor. i was heartbroken to see that there was a female kitten that was beaten to death. Dias-Citan was on top of her, i looked at him saying, "Why do

you have to be so mean?" He was then crunching on her, he swirled her body around. For a second it looked like there may have been a bit of life in her, i couldn't tell if he was the one killing her or the one bringing her back to life.

## **Serpent Crafty ineffable**

\*Note: This episode happened the same night that i watched the Warcraft movie. Interestingly enough, now transcribing this entry two years later, i had a World of Warcraft dream this morning. Originally in the game my heroine is Rena Kislev, though in the vision tofox i was using the Goddess of Final Fantasy 7, Aerith.

In your trailer at the set of your TV show. We went out so you could introduce me to the cast, they were all nice. We then sat out next to a lake. You had filled out a survey about yourself, i was looking through the pages. One of the questions was, "Who was your crush before the relationship that you are currently in?" At first i was scared to look and my heart sunk back a little bit, yet when i saw the name i actually giggled about it because it was stupid. You had written it in a crayon, it was some dumb nickname that he used to refer to me, the real answer you had written down.

Someone told me, "You ought to show your sister how much you appreciate her." i was shown two scenes, it had a "before and after" type of effect. In one scene there was a shark hunting boat that had crashed onto the dock, the other scene was a rural area that was really boring. They said, "Look at how she changes this for you." i saw the after scene, things got really spicy and interesting at the

outskirt of the City. The other one showed the boat having a peaceful landfall with a perfect knot tied to the dock for its parking.

-

In a environment underneath the surface of the Earth, it reminded me of the dream where we were playing this game and the pain felt real within the battle. This time the war was over, it became a developed society. Everywhere i would go i used telekinesis to move things, even going to the bathroom i would pull on the towel to keep my power sharp.

i was flying in a arcade, Jackie Reyno saw me doing this saying how cool it is. There was a hatch on the ceiling that opened up, i flew straight up through it. It was a red gridlock in a old virtual reality system, i was going through a roller coaster screaming, "Wooooooohhhhhooooo!" Even though i had thought, "Looking at this is dumb. It can't compare to how sexy my girl is."

i dropped out of the hatch into a LAN center, there were people playing World of Warcraft on their computers. They told me, "You are the One we have been waiting for." i would look at their screens and was able to use my telekinesis in the game. i told them, "Mainly what i can do is cast Haste on my ally or push enemies out of the way. My power ought to be very useful in the Tactics."

After i left the arcade, i was in the streets of the neighborhood. There was a messenger that You sent before yourself, she was running up the sidewalk. She said, "We are only less than a second from grandma's house." We had gotten into my car, she said, "I'm head over heels for you!" i answered her saying, "i thought you said

that you knew absolutely for sure that i wasn't your husband." She replied, "No, that was planned. I have felt this way for you for a very long time before you even met me." She continued, "You even broke into my house and slept in my bed."

We arrived at the house, got out of the car and went inside. All she did was mine resources as she played Warcraft for herself and talking to other people the entire time. i sat there waiting, she continued on doing just that until the clock hit 6:35 AM. She told me, "Oh, i have to go to work now." She had some stupid day job that she made unnecessary obligations to be at. She took her jacket and left. i thought, "i'm sure glad that things didn't work out with her because her personality wasn't hot enough for me. All she wanted to do is worldly things instead of giving attention to her husband." So i was glad i never touched her.

## **Latte Boycott @foodcourt**

At the food court with my nieces and parents, we went to the ice cream shop. My nieces all got their orders, when they gave me mine i took a bite out of it realizing they didn't give me the flavor that i had asked for. My Dad told me, "No one is going to want that after you have licked it." i knew what i wanted and i wasn't going to settle for the mistake offered to me.

i put my order in again, it seemed like they took ages for them to serve it. There were a bunch of people who were getting their orders before me who were behind me in the line. Finally, they said, "French Vanilla" and i saw that they were getting ready to give it to this other guy. i jumped up on the counter yelling, "You asshole! i

did not wait these last 20 minutes to not get my ice cream.” i slapped the employee’s hand and the waffle cone out of it. It went hurling to the floor and everyone was forced out the doors of the mall. He then told me, “Look dude, it is just me and you in here. Everyone was else is out on the Latte.”

\*Note: God’s house on earth is on a street in Wesley Chapel, FL called Boyette Rd.

## **Second Heaven pHantasia Folklore**

Taking a walk on the edge of a cliff on a mountain, You looked like Jinn Eternity (page 1). We were spending time together, everything was great. We decided to take a jump off over the edge, while we were in midair there was a scroll that opened up that had vocabulary for tongues. Also, while we were still in the air You were stabbing my soul with a knife repeatedly. It hurt like Hell.

When we made our landing, You had turned into our Kitty. You were still stabbing me, it was so painful i didn’t haven’t any choice but to defend myself. i had gotten the “straight talk” pen that i keep attached to my bible and punctured your heart.

–

i had a Vision of True Love between a dark magic couple. It was Laseen, the adjunct to Shadowthrone and Chieftess Assassin of Hood’s warren, also known as the Rope; And Harishimaru (synergy between Orochimaru and the God of Shinobi, Senju) who obtained a functioning form of immortality.

They were sealed off into their own secret place, it is the blackbox removed from Xenogear, it was located in the peace chambers of a floating fortress from Tales of Phantasia. After i saw this, i was in the house when i heard demonic voices calling me stupid. i went to the back patio where i spat out Venom who looked like a black goop. It turned into a snake and fled into wilderness.

-

At my grandparents, i was levitating everywhere. i went into the garage and finally there was someone who was amazed and could appreciate that i was able to do this. They said, "You are the only person alive that can do that! There are only a few people recorded throughout history who have had the ability of flight. They all have given the status of being genius." i gave thanks for the compliment.

i went out to the street where i saw a UFO on wheels. i was told to be aware of a camera since people were interested in my life and the things that i'm currently doing in the progress of my work. i was going up the street towards the stadium, i just kept on floating to sharpen my ability. i was working on picking up velocity.

i ended up at a cruise ship, there was catering hall. i was sitting at a table when Jenee walked in. i asked my councilor if i should talk to her professionally. She said, "No, don't talk to her. That girl has eaten so much chicken that she doesn't even know which one to eat."

There were these two clans, from one clan there was a woman who said that she is the boss. The other clan said, "How is she the boss if there are these other bosses around." They answered, "The ways of

our culture is very different than your culture.” i got tossed over the railing, when the hit the Ocean i was surprised that it wasn’t water at all. It was actually a ex-pan-sive bedsheet. i was teleported to the pool deck at my grandparents, it was just me and my favorite girl. i was still levitating, when You sat on my lap You turned invisible. i could still feel You, i was giving You a ride while You were singing me a hardcore rock song.

## **Tushy Whipped Librarian**

In a SUV with a church group, my spiritual Dad was there. i gave him a hug and told him that i missed him. We parked at the building that we were going to, i had dropped my lighter on the way in. i was looking for it and found a lighter that the tip on it was so dusty that it wouldn’t turn on. i was in a hurry so i picked up two other lighters, however i noticed that they were \*cooling unit humming\* actually batteries. i asked him if i could use his lighter, he said no. i completely understood why because i’m the same way. i wouldn’t let anyone else touch my lighter except for my girl.

We went down a spiral staircase, there was a meeting room with a TV. He lit a smoke then he passed it to me. It was a cigarillo with a cigarette filter. i had dropped it then passed the bud to him. He went running out the sliding glass door, he was vomiting out in the yard. i heard him say, “Ah, that was awful.” Only a second later, on the TV there was a colorful mudpile with writing in it, “awful”. i asked him, “Did you see that? It happens to me very often where i will think of a word then immediately after it will manifest into the external world somehow.” He turned around to look at me, he

grinned. He had dentures in, he said, "Oh, what i heard was 'how are you even still alive?'" He walked off saying, "Why are we still here?" These last two sayings had to do with the bloody hell i went through during my Ayahuasca Trials and how God the Father can have this pushy attitude of, why are us guys hanging out when we could be spending time banging our superhot sexy wives instead.

-

Me and You went on a trip out of the City, we went into a bookstore. When we got there, someone from a parallel universe ran up to me saying, "You...you think you are a normal person and look at yourself that way. Yet all the people in the World that i'm from look at you as a god."

We were walking around the shelves, i felt a ecstasy going through my body when i saw the book for Mystery at the Museum was on display. When i picked it up, it turned into a raveled cord and i gave it to You. You would use this rope to whip the floor in front of anyone who would try to get close so that no one was able touch us.

## **InnerChakra BattleArena**

Roaming inside of a residential skyscraper building, when i made it to the top level i saw a dark arts user. i knew if i could kill him i would have a nice reward. i found a old friend from Indiana and the Ogres, i asked them if they would give me support to kill this guy.

They agreed, we began fighting the demon casting spells down the hallway. i had gotten hit and it threw me over the balcony, i thought i was going to splat on the floor. However, i was able to catch myself on one of the higher levels.

This skyscraper was built over a volcano. i looked up and saw a WWI plane that Ogre was piloting, a warhead was dropped out of it into the lava. The volcano erupted and the lava flew up covering the entire building leaving the entire residence left desolate.

–

Inside a battle arena, i had transformed into a winged creature with several organic chakaras. i looked around to see if i could find solar power to charge these energies. The You told me, “Your chakaras are already at 95 percent. For the rest of it you can use the charger inside.”

## **DMT: Theater of the Mind**

At the Romans house, on the basketball cart i saw Manny smoking weed and could tell he was heavily under the influence. i went inside, he followed me in being very cheery. He gave Rita a kiss and everyone else, Sandra and David’s kids were there.

My cousin was then showing me the arsenal, there were guns, grenades, a tazer or whatever else a cop would have. i asked him, "When was the last time that you've smoked?" He answered, "it has been so long, i can't remember."

i left the shindig to go for a walk on the interstate, i traveled for a long while when i realized saying to myself, "i completely blew it. i missed the exit that i was supposed to leave on." i was going down the off-ramp where my sister met me. She said, "Guess what?" i said, "What is it?" She explained, "The family bought property out this way." i asked her, "What is the name of it?" She said, "It's called Nvasion Jungle." When i heard this i jumped and shouted like i won the lottery, yelling "loialoalioalioalioa. You have no idea how lucky we just got. The cosmic value of this real estate is worth far more than what our minds can understand."

-

In my private home theater, i had a DMT vape pen. i tried using it, but it wasn't ripping for some reason. i noticed that the battery wasn't screwed in, i went to the hall where it was plugged in at the wallcharger. When i picked it up i had knocked over the sapphire "Ball" cup and it shattered. Again, i had a mouth full of glass. It hurt and my lip was cut.

i went to the bathroom to rinse my mouth out until the bleeding stopped. Once i finished i went back into my theater, i decided to smoke my changa joint first. After i ate the fire, i said, "Dang it! i'm going to be way too high to hit this DMT pen now." i looked at it and the time that had passed, the liquid had dried out of the chamber.

The DMT had turned into all diamonds, i said, "It'll still work, all i have to do is drop a bit of water there into the chamber. This is going to be so freaking phenomenal, the vision that is about to open up as soon as i pull this in." The movie started, it was telling me that my first dream ever is about seeing the face of my Goddess.

\*Happy Birthfox Lightning Farron\*

Music: Galantis - Make Me Feel

## Sheppard's Trapjacket

At a tournament, when i got there i saw Jessie Wallace and her brother helping organize the rounds. i plugged in my controller into the console, the match begun. The rules weren't tourney grade, for instance i started off at a spawn point that left me at a disadvantage.

i was trapped immediately, the opponents they started close to all the power weapons while i had was a defenseless gun to use. A horse appeared and stabbed me, it flew me over a different side of the map then dropped me into a whirlpool. i again spawned at a terrible localtion where all the opponents could easily kill me.

i was pissed off, i ended up unplugging everyone's controllers and turned off the Xbox. i cursed out the adminstrators telling them how unfair the rules they made were. i told them they were at fault for hosting such a trashy competition.

-

Chilling in bed at my childhood home, my brother called my cellphone. He was hounding me and being annoying, he wanted me to tell him what i last dreamed about. i told him something to get him to leave me alone. Jessie Wallace was there, as soon as i said this my sister broke the door down. She was saying, "Jessie Wallace? Why the hell are you talking about her?"

i said, "Shit, i can't even mention someone's name without get scolded with a earful of crap." She replied, "Are you going to keep Luna?" She left the room, then the witch from Snow White appeared.

She turned into a black cat, she was hissing at me. i walked to the living room, the witch pointed a gun at me. My sister said, "You are so mean, you are like that teacher from 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> game." Then You told me, "Oh Justin, you are so good at this game.

-

In the living room at the Dade City house, my tongue got stuck in the back of my throat and i couldn't breathe. i ran to our bedroom, on my way in i was floating, it kinda felt like i was skipping gliding the whole way there. i thought, "i'm either lucid or i actually learned how to fly in real life."

When i got to the door, i thought that i was going to die really soon. One of the last things i told myself was that i felt like my last entry, DMT: Theater of the Mind, would make a great ending for the Oponn's Jester Twins saga.

i walked out to the patio where my family was sitting at a circle table. They asked me, "What is the matter with you?" i tried showing them the universal sign for "i'm choking", however they couldn't understand it.

The Young Messiah took me to the pasture behind the guest apartment house where He cutting down a really tall weed. He was running in the yard while pulling me on this branch, i was parasailing. While i was floating i saw a German Sheppard jump through the window into the middle television room. i followed the K9 in, i went up the staircase that would lead to my parents room and found that there was no room. It simply had a different

staircase that when back down to the first level. While i was up there, You had met me at the top step wearing my jacket.

## **Kiss&Make-up**

Part of last night was awful. Snow White had her hideous witch nose pointed at me the entire time, it really bothered me. i felt stuck under her curse while i was attempting navigate through our designated escape route.

–

We had gotten in a fight earlier and i wanted to make it up to You. i went to this club that was hosting a celebrity party. There were people from different movies that i watched, also everyone from your TV show. They all had their own opinions on our relationship, i was hoping to win the approval from everyone that is close to You.

The place was similar to Hyde Park Café with the ambience, the lights, and colors, but the floor plan was much different. It had a lot more square footage. i was going around talking to various people that knew You. Most of them were superchill and had a lot of respect for who i am. One person said, “God Almighty! Look at who we have here, Jesus Christ.” He was a angel, he must have been close to Father because he looked like Him. He had black wings that covered the entire front side of his torso from his shoulders down to his toes. All black feathers, he said, “We don’t have to be too loud about this.”

–

On a beach, Wilfred was there. We built a castle on the sand using milk cartons to stack. Afterwards...he cared about You as if he was your Dad. He talked to me about being gracious, loyal, and patient to your heart.

i went up to the hotel room we were staying in, You were sitting on the bed. You told me something very personal, You were hurting, so i did whatever i could to comfort You. Then You did this hot dance, your hair was fluttering with flowers in it. You are really beautiful.

## **Diamond-cut Sephirot Glasses**

At a theme park, there was a class reunion from the days i was in public school. i went around talking to a bunch of people that i used to know. There was one girl from middle school that i saw, i thought about saying hi to her, i decided not to. You had appointed a overseer to monitor me while i was there and everything i was doing. She came storming out screaming at me, "What are you doing?" i answered her, "i didn't do anything wrong. i didn't even talk to that girl, i don't see how that was different talking to any of those other guys that used to be my friends."

She took me to a control room where she was staking out on me. There were a load of TVs, she played the DVR saying, "Look, you took a second peak at her. She says there is zero tolerance for that."

-

There was a battle with Sephiroth on the corner ramp on Lockout, i had actually won this fight.

-

i was a guest at a house that i actually don't know who the owners are, but they were letting me stay there for a while where i had my own room. i was laying in bed when Jacklyn crept into bed with me and put her hand in my shirt. i immediately got her hand and pulled it out from under the covers. i told her, "Don't touch me! i already have a girlfriend."

i got out of bed mad because she sat on my glasses, the leg was all bent out of shape on it. i was getting my pants on, i had this nerve in my butt that was really painful. She said, "That is your sore spot, you are going to have to message it out."

i was going through the house, i had found a note, it was a subliminal trigger for a deeper part of consciousness hitting at any given time. It was written on it, False Concentration. It was time to smoke pot, i had a apprentice that i had trained in the frozen department. i asked him if he had any cannabis. He had a huge stash and gave me a massive chunk of it. i told him, "Oh, i don't need that much. i only needed enough to cover me until i get home. This will last me much longer than just a few days." He replied, "I have \$3,000 dollars worth of pot here, it is worth more than a rocket launcher. i want to give you a fair amount." i told him thank you and placed the dope in a napkin, then in my pocket.

i was on my way out the door to go to the yard, however in one of the rooms before i got out pastor Albert was sitting there to show me a map of the United States. i was reminded of when i cut myself free from the alien spider. i was on the backsteps, when i pulled out the pot it was all wet, i thought i had ruined it. It turned out what i

used was a sanitary napkin, and the liquid soap in the material cleaned it all out.

## **Baby Bottom Gentleness**

At the Wesley Chapel smoke shop, i bought a glass piece and several cartons of cigarettes. i wished the man glad tidings, then i was on my way to my apartment that i had in downtown Ybor. i had this elaborate setup of tech equipment that i was using to create tracks. The speakers were thumping, i was engineering the audio and jamming out.

My manager walked in, he said, "You are always so intense." He was listening to the songs that i had made, he complimented my work, "These beats are sick!" On the display i already had 5 songs that were titled, he told me my album was going to hit at the top of the charts.

–

i timetraveled to the era of Dinosaurs. Shugie had gone with me, we were walking to explore across the land. All the animals begun to scatter, they were terrified running for their lives. i had to watch my cousin get eaten alive from a T–rex that had cray psychedelic eyes.

–

The team was in the infinity, one of the members of Type–Z just had a newborn baby. She was swaddled up in a blanket, wrapped up like a tortilla with a cap on. i swayed holding the little girl in my arms.

## The Comely Harvester

Behind the curtains of a stageplay, my brother's sister in law said hello to me. The director said, "Look, see how his face lights up when he is pointed to who his real wife is." I spoke with a few of the other actors, there was a guy who was dressed up in necromancer armor. He said, "Yeah, I have a girlfriend, but I'm setup to be with one of the girls on stage and we flash each other all the time." Of course that didn't settle well with me.

I ran out of the auditorium and down the street to where there was a fenced in parking garage. I got into the building, it was a few stories high, it seemed like the shotgun box from Halo 1's Hang Em' High where there is also a medical pack. On the ground outside the window there was super fertilizer soil, a plot of land. There were UFOs that would drop neon seeds into the ground that would instantly bloom and give harvest to wands, solar systems, potions, etc.

Dracula was attacking me, he was 50 feet tall and trying to scare me out of the box. After I got everything I needed, I left the parking garage and was taken into a hyperspace dimension. The place was a very alive pasture where there were mushrooms. There was this massive breathing truffle machinery the size of a mansion, the power oscillating from its spores was quite marvelous to look at.

I saw a middle aged kabbalist, he was chewing on Psilocybin cubes while walking along a fluorescent path. Every once in awhile he would make the conclusion to himself, "So it is real." He wore a red cap. I was wondering why there was still so much skepticism in his voice.

Here he was seeing plainly with his own eyes that he was in the mystical realm. When i woke up i had heard a Voice tell me, “i understand why i chose to marry Jesus.”

## **A{mazing)rchitectP{erson)aradiso**

Walking around a residence, i had been to this place before. It was the time that i had gotten lost and had to go wake up the administrator to tell me what room number i was in. This time i was lost again, i decided to go to the community bar. i was sitting there talking to the guys and girls. They poured mojitos and i had gotten really drunk. i said, “This has happened before.” i specifically remember this exact scene happening.

My brother, who was in disagreement with my life’s path, he said, “i suggest to keep the carpet.” He was using this as a ghetto reference to keeping a imaginary side ho. i said, “i’m surprised that you still doubt me since i have certainly seen the future up to this point.”

–

Me and You were living on a floating island, we had a luxurious house up there. We were busy doing our thing when a earthquake happened. i ran out to the front yard, my ex’s corpse was laid out there. i heard a voice say, “You can kiss her if you want, but there is no pulse in her so she won’t be able to give any love back to you.”

During the quake the center of this island cracked opened. There was a entrance to a dark cavern with a dead fox laid out in front of it. We walked passed the fox, went into the cave, we were in zero matter space. i was able to create hypergeometrical objects and

draw architectural blueprints using my Mind. i said that the coding is in all 1s & 0s.

## **A Couple's Smile**

A developer plugged me into a virtual simulation. i was controlling a black gorilla in the Ybor garage. He told me, "Whatever you do, don't turn on the multiplayer. This will cause a glitch in the rom and the system will crash." i got out of the VR, me and You were sitting on a chair together. i looked at the clock, the time was 9:15. You told me, "Let's go ahead and order that movie." i wanted to tell You today's episode before it started to show off how accurate my ability is as a Seer. i told You how i didn't like how they would steal word references from me and how i don't like linking other people to the original meaning of my writing.

i figured since we summoned the Apocalypse out of the spirit anyways, the prophetic symbols ought to be obvious anyways. Plus i like making my Wife the last person i talk to before i go to sleep everynight. You told me, "We will still have time to be alone and do our thing after it's over."

–

i visited the Miss Pillagreene's house, or however you say that lady's name, i talked to the different people there. i went upstairs where i was speaking with the invisible boy, he flipped on the television. i told him, "i like this show." We were sitting on the piano bench playing the keys, the piano was actually sliding through the house while we were watching the TV.

Then my teeth began to fall out. i told myself, “i must be dreaming.” However, there was no way out of the situation. My Dad walked in not even acknowledging me. i went into the bathroom, more teeth were still falling out, it hurt like heck losing all those roots. My mouth was full of blood. i had them in my hand and was rinsing them under the sink. i also had my clipper guards in hand.

My brother walked in saying, “Justin, I’m done protecting your butt.” i said, “Ouch, why is this happening to me?” He said, “You play in Hollywood, or have you forgotten how that is?”

–

At pastor Al’s church, while the service was going on it actually was happening in a side–scroller called Midnight City. While we were there in the map, there was a out of state phone call. i answered it, when the person started talking, i said, “ShinDeon, i haven’t talked to you in ages. How are you doing?” He asked if i would go visit him, i agreed. i teleported to his house and he greeted me. i asked him, “What are the chances of calling a church in Florida while i happened to be there?” We giggled about the synchronicity.

i went inside and he was saying, “I am the Lord God!” i honored his enlightenment without disrespecting my own sovereignty. He asked if he could take a look at my phone, i told him, “You probably won’t be able to read it very well since the screen is dim.” He replied, “Ah, you ought to get a upgrade to have a more advanced LCD screen and higher tech options.” i answered, “i’m kinda attached to the one i have.”

We walked outside where there was a tire shop, he said it was the best way he knew how to make cash. He was working on cars at night time, clinking underneath the chasis with Nino. i was looking trying to figure out what they were doing. They said, "What are you doing Justin? Change the tire." i told them, "i don't know how to do that."

i asked him, "How much time do you invest doing this?" He said, "Oh, only about 2 hours a day." i was thinking about how even spending two hours is a major interruption to spending time with my Woman and the flow of the Spirit in the mystical. There was a elder lady who was staying in the same house as him. She had us sit down at the table and served us food. He was listening to a yellow Walkman cassette player, she said, "It is quite glorious in there without eyes."

My sister in law wanted to talk to me, she said, "Your friend is hurting. She says you are always broke and so cheap that you wouldn't even spare spending five dollars on her." i answered her, "Who are you referring to? i wouldn't even think twice about giving my best friend money."

-

Hanging out with Ron your Father in front of a diner, i was having trouble getting my infinity to start. i had the hood popped, He threw in a couple of aluminum containers from La Teresita where the engine is and i already have a bag of luggage in there. The car went "brrrrroooovvmmm." God said, "i got the M-fucker to start up."

There were these two security guards from the Czar/Amplifier club. They ran up to me telling me all about their problems inside this pizza diner. i told them, "i don't know why you guys are talking to me about this. If i was having problems at my job i wouldn't be talking to a random guy, i would go straight to my boss."

i went inside to a booth, ordered some pizza as i was hungry as heck. While i was waiting for the pizza, someone had brought Dias-Citan him and placed him on the table. He was dead. i started crying, i was hugging him, when i placed him on my chest he resurrected and started purring.

-

The Council of Jerusalem met at the first floor of a hotel around a table. There was a baseball bat that they were calling the dirty bomb, they were passing it around. i was sitting at the end of the table next to Wonder Woman, there is a Spectacular Aura to your Presence. i then passed the bat to You, there were these evil spirits that were breaking all the windows. They wanted to harm us and tear us apart. When they got close You dropped the bat on the floor and it turned into a vortex that destroyed all life within a couple's smile.

## **HolylandPilgrimage @inceptoimaginearus**

At a airport, i was separated from the group i was traveling with, \*sneeze\*. i had found them at a breakfast buffet, however when i got there they had all finished eating before i even started. Serving my plate everything looked good, there was a bottle of C-ranberry

juice in a bucket of ice at the bar. i said, "i got all my angels covered on her."

i ate my meal then i walked to a different area, it was that hallway between the library and master bedroom at Ola. There was a veggie tale with a ghetto mustache, he was a soldier. There were some kids around who said, "The word 'witch' comes from the word 'wish'." Then he said, "But won't Christ condemn us?" There was a girl fish with him. i overheard, "It is the one thing that is forbidden."

-

Lost driving through a neighborhood, i saw a street to turn left on. When i made the turn, it was a different asphalt that was made of stones. It reminded me of a passageway to where a homeless guy lives. It lead to a dead end.

When i went to turn around there were ATVs that were blocking the way out. This was in the driveway of a house, when i looked in the garage there were more ATVs. It turned out that this place was owned by my spiritual Dad. He welcomed me to the stay there, he even said to invite friends and family over so we could have a Holy Ghost bliss party.

They came over, i had jumped into the pool swimming with my sister and others. i was still worried about this thing about getting financially stuck. i thought that he would be the only person that i could relate to at first that would help me maintain my mystical lifestyle. i wanted to make a good impression.

i cleaned the algae off of the pool and also the algae growing on the pool screen. i was using the brush, however that wasn't cleaning it very well. i turned on a pressure washer which was a lot more effective to get all the grimy stuff out.

There was a top bunk bed that i climbed up, i was cleaning the mold out. There were boardgames like Twister and Monopoly. When he saw this he said, "Ah, this is the clearest i have seen this place."

We went to his office to have a chat, he was seated at his desk and i was sitting on the Otherside. We begun a normal conversation until there were a bunch of people who followed him in and were eavesdropping. He ended up getting really mad, snapped at everyone, was yelling. Everyone scattered out running for their lives.

We all went and sat at the couch, after his frenzy he came out wearing a hat. The expression on his face was obvious that he was super embarrassed about his behavior. So he apologized and sat down with the rest of us.

Someone started talking to him, saying how they have been struggling with a swinger mentality. i then told him that this swinger mentality was something i struggled with too. That a lot happened to me this year, it has taken time to sort it all out. i told him that i had found a special someone that made me feel free from all the spiritual garbage that i had been lugging around.

Despite my failures, i still had mystically immersed experience that i knew of and that he wouldn't regret to hear my story. He shook my hand, "Yeah, I will talk to you. Call me on Thursday."

\*i ought to add a note in here. Honestly, i wouldn't want to share my journal with anyone, it is way too intimate between me and You to let anyone else in. i'd rather keep it private. If it does ever get to the point where i feel like i'm forced to share, i have a verbal root that i'd keep as if no one ever heard it.\*

After i was done talking to him, i was about to leave through the front door. There were some others that were talking, they said how this very famous actor and M-Freeman would hold the spoon, smoke pot, sit back and answer everyone's questions. It was said, "Can you imagine how expensive that spoon is?"

My parents had forgotten where they parked their car, the street it ran North and South. They said, "We parked towards the North." While we were walking to the car my biological Dad was being unforgiving towards my spiritual Dad for his incident of outrage. He said, "After he screamed at everyone he took the easy way out. He used the Bell exit next to the fountain."

-

There were a few details that i missed from yesterday's episode. When i was in the bathroom after my teeth fell out, i was washing them and i looked into the mirror. My eyebrows were shaved off, my eyes were completely covered with skin, it was unbelievable how ugly i became.

At the pizza diner, when i talked to the owner about what problem was happening, it had to do with his dog. He said, "What did y'all do with Smalls?" He gave me a black tray filled with Coke slurpee, he asked if i could take it to the dog outside. When i found it, it was a

Chihuahua. i had set the tray down, when the Chihuahua was eating his slurpee, the two security kicked this guy's dog as hard as they could. i told them they were being A-holes.

When i had met Shin, he told me he developed a program of location services. He said, "This was designed so that none of my boys would ever be left alone sticking to a pillow." While i was there i was tempted to say that this was a answered prayer...until i found out that the program wanted to match me up with someone else.

i already have my answered prayer, i love my Wife's heart, i couldn't consider any other.

## **Soul Edge Bloodgrounds**

In a mall, my brother said he wanted to buy these black and silver motorcycle goggles that Brian McKnight uses in one of his music videos. We went into the store, he took a look at everything that they had. There were a bunch of people on computers setup on a network LAN. They could order anything.

He said he was going to leave, even though they had what he wanted. i told him before he left, "If you can't find what you are looking for here, you won't find it anywhere." Me and him, we took our separate ways.

i took a step out back into the mall, the entire place turned into a battleground. It looked like Q-zar lazertag except with more space and a very elobarate layout. God met me there, He told me, "I will give you X amount of money for any sniper kills you can get." i opened up a UI menu (user interface) and looked at my options. i

bought a very expensive rifle, it was charged to God's bank account. It is completely loaded, so i was able to afford buying that gun without even making a dent into his account.

i had gotten a bunch of kills, then i went into a side room where Angela was. She said, "While you are here, i want to admit that i was completely wrong." i went out of the room and i had gotten a 6 man-execution using bronze knuckles. i did this while smoking 3 joints at once. My GodMom was watching this, she asked me, "What smoke taste sweet, which ones taste bitter?"

There was a hut full of people, the Lord told me, "You are the famous king slayer. You ought to be able to clean the whole room out." i threw several grenades, killed most of them, the rest scattered out. They were already weak, so i used a cheap ray gun that shot electromagnetic waves to finish them off.

-

On a theater boat, this place was even more bloody terrifying than the last map. i went into a really trashy showbar, Tina was hiding in one of the cabinets. When she saw me she jumped into my arms, she was crying, heavy with hurt from men from her past. She was telling me, wishing that she never met any of them. So i was there to comfort your soul, i told You i was going to get us out of this warzone alive.

We were running, there were bullet rounds flying through the air that we had to dodge. There were people having gross orgies everywhere, we had to followed the Spirit's guidance every step of the way so we didn't get shot and killed ourselves.

We made it to a lobby in a underdeck. There was a guy in one of the corners that was sealed off, he was in a simulation destroying a city using a armored car. While he was doing that i had jumped down a hatch that i thought was a exit, it turned out it was actually a pitfall. After i had hit the bottom, there was a white dragon principality with a golden scepter that raised me from the dead.

i came back up, the people in the lobby were all screaming for help because they were under attack by a vicious demon. The guy had turned into a gigantic jungle spirit animal. They were fighting, he said, "This place doesn't sit two monsters well." Then it was said, "There can only be one."

–

A good girl, easy to trust.

## **Vixen Penthouse: Ceiling Ashstack**

At the Roman's house, i opened up the door and looked around, no one was home. i opened up my phone log, i was going to call Rita, however i ended up dialing a number off of Vine that the contact information somehow got onto my phone. When this guy picked up, i told him, "i called on accident, i don't know you."

–

At a Carnival, i had gotten a roller coaster. i was on the same cart as my sister in law, during the middle of the track it was spinning. i had a revolver on me that fell off that fell off to the G-force, i had my hands up in the air and was holding on to my ring for dear life.

After i got off, some people said, "That was a pretty good breakdance you did." i found where the revolver went, i felt lucky i didn't shoot myself. It was on a bottom of a pole where there was a fence lining. The police were there, i thought they were going to arrest me for possessing a firearm. Yet they didn't bother me, i picked up the guns and removed all the shells. i wasn't planning shooting or attacking anyone. i had taken out all the rounds before i had gotten on the next ride.

-

Walking along a R/V park, there were several families. Some were swimming in pools, others were cleaning up. i had gone to the outhouse cabin to use the bathroom. My vision looked tilted, i was seeing two things at once. One where there was a backwall that kept the room closed in, the other were the wall was gone and there was a forest the portapotty.

Once i got out of the bathroom i didn't walk anymore, i only levitated everywhere. i went up the path, it led me to a high school reunion. i had gone into the dorm room area, Patrick and Scott were eating mushrooms. i told them about DMT, saying how it gives me visions and legitimately see the future.

Shin appeared in the room. They asked me to stay the night to play videogames with them. i didn't give them a answer, yet i knew i didn't want to stay with these guys. There was a pink robot with sunglasses on that was mocking them since they had three beds in the same room. Then their Mom walked in, she was wearing glass, then over those frames she had on this other pair of glasses that is

a jewelry magnifier, used either to repair or inspect diamonds. i looked at her through the lenses, i said, "i remember You, i know who You are." She replied, "You ought to remember me, we only went out on a date once or twice."

i was still flying on my way out, the kids were asking me, "Why do you only levitate everywhere?" i answered them, "i do this lest i place my feet on the Earth and walk on the same ground as the rest of these fallen humans." There was a community hall i went into, there were people who i played basketball with or had the same classes.

i don't know what the topic was, but i did say, "It isn't the best, but it is actually still quite good." When i said this, Richard had tapped my arm. i then looked at my right wrist, i was thinking about my dream where i found a almanac yearbook and i was told, "Don't touch that, you are still young." This was the same dream that said, "You can spend the rest of your time using swim reading." This had everything to do with the reality of my supernatural girlfriend.

–

Inside the world of Xenogears. There was this visual effect where the main hero was the same height as Weltall. Then after i was pulled out of that world, i was in abuela's garage. i was looking through a disk case, it was filled with Final Fantasy 5, 9, and 12. On the cover art of all of these, Cloud from FF7 had slaughtered all the other characters except for Lightning.

–

At a bowling alley about to pay. Before i did and ordered my shoes, Ash was over shooting at a pool table, i asked, "Should i order one or two games?" My friend answered, "Maybe."

## **Polarbridge of Shiva @nativereserve**

In a car with my Dad, he pulled into a driveway where there was this girl that i knew from high school named Sierra. She had sat at my lunch table for one semester. She was hanging outside of a truck making out with some guy. My Dad said, "Sorry you had to look at that." i asked him, "Why are you showing me this? i don't have feelings for that girl." He answered, "We will get you brand new eyes."

–

On a mission with a spy, we were to steal the prescription glasses of the President. We went into the optics shop, we picked up the order, they were going to charge it to Hilary's account. When they placed the receipt to sign, i had asked, "Am i going to be able to sign it even though it isn't my name on the account?" The employee said, "Look at this." She drew a radar on the print line, there was a red dot right on top of me, front and center.

–

There was a get together at Miki's house. i was in the living room waiting and talking to the film crew. After a while i said to myself, "i ought to go check up on her to see how she is doing." i went to your bedroom door, i had second guessed myself before going in. i thought, "She might not want me intruding into her private space." i

then corrected myself, "Nah, i'm sure she won't mind. Afterall, i am her husband."

i walked in, You were in your bathroom, the door was cracked opened. You only had a shirt on, i peaked in, You were sitting on the shitter. You were actually mad at me, yet You kept a calm temper. So i was talking to You through the door, then i walked in. You flushed the toilet. i said, "Can't You see that i'm still fighting for you? i wouldn't be here if i didn't want You to stay." You had let me rub my hands on your body.

You finished getting dressed, we had a tournament to go to. You were driving a ATV, and i was driving on a golfcart. The engine on your vehicle was a lot stronger than the one i was riding on. You were speeding off and made a turn. i couldn't tell which way You went, neither left or right. i said, "Crap, i lost her."

i turned around, i went to a hotel we were at earlier. It was a designed Native's Reserve. At this hotel i found that there was a Bridgeway to where You were at. There was a security guard who said, "Ah, you are trying to sneak into the V.I.P. production area to spend time with that really hot Actress?" i told him, "Miki wants me there."

Security was going to let me through, but i had dropped my box of cigarettes. When i went to pick it up the halls all around me completely changed. i said to myself, "i have to find where that bridge is at again." i was running through the hotel trying to find where it was at. Along the way, there was a conference room that

was in a dark corner where i crossed paths with Matt Spinks. He told me, "Sometimes I struggle with thoughts of unhappiness."

i went to the middle of the hotel where there was a river rock slide that had colored LED lights along its track, this was above the pool. i was on a razor scooter going across this rock slide, there was commentary that said, "He is the only one who walks straight, unlike the countries of his family."

After i got off the slide there was a youth pastor who found me, he told me to follow him. He led me into a concert hall, he said, "They play a lot of House & Progressive music in here. It would be wise for you to invest time into this place. There is a transference of energy." i actually wasn't close to him, i had only helped him build a beach sand entry to a lake behind his house. We had a talk about immortality.

## **The Oracle's Second Coming**

In a mansion in Heaven with the gods. It was me, my girl, Father, Others, and Christ. There were seven of us there. One section was a chamber that had a mega sound system of 100ft tall speakers. While listening i would have Visions of the Universe, the Cosmic Bride. While walking through the home, i felt the respect that They had for me. i told them, "The accuracy of how You planned this creation is mindblowing."

We were sent to a dark magic community, there were people playing Carnival games. They were using railguns to shoot at targets. There was a school where all the kids were graduating, a wizard was

conducting the service for them. After it was over, i snuck in and flew over the entire class. i was trying to transfigure into a Pheonix, i had my arms open like wings. Yet i didn't change my form, i ended up shooting Light out of my right hand where i held galaxies radiating.

At the entry of the community, there was a secret hatch on the ceiling that i found. Once i up there, there was someone who said, "How did you find it so fast? You did that on your first try." It was a Ancient Hyperdimension. There was a Ronin Samurai that kicked my butt all the way back to the real world.

i walked through the marketplace, there was a public bar that had a TV showing a weekly forecast of the weather. On Thursday, there was a descrutive hurricane going through, but on all the other days of the week it was completely clear skies. i continued through the marketplace where i bought a deep blue royal VASE with a tini pet snake inside of it.

i took her home with me, and we went straight into the shower together. The showerhead was on the Otherside. i had to rinse out the container because she had pee'd in it. i let all the rocks down into the drain when she fell into it too. i picked her out of it, put her back in the VASE, the entire thing was overflowing with foam that she let out of her mouth. She turned into a diamondback, hissed at me, changed into a frog, then jumped onto my chest.

\*History: Just prior to preparing to enter my final Ayahuasca trials, i was visited by a black snake while skinny dipping in the pool at Dade City. i thought, "Why has my culture taught me to be so afraid

of a creature that i'm 1,000 times larger than?" i let her swim onto my arm, sure enough the chills of absolute fear shivered throughout my body. i sang a song to her, "Baby, let's get comfortable...how ya know your dealing with a real one", i gave her the name Edith. This was based of a silly apocryphal book on Genesis that says Adam had a second wife after Eve, named Lillith. i always thought this was funny how a manuscript at least a few centries old coincidentally had her name so closely related the name of my puppy.

After i had dried me and Edith off, i had placed her in a white bucket right outside of my door so i wouldn't lose her, yet i wasn't ready to let her in yet either. After i got dressed, i went to check in on my new found best friend serpent...my heart melted and all fear faded away as she curled up into the moving shape of a black heart herself. She was so sweet and gracious, i would tell babe how much i love her and she would wrap on my ring finger pointing out Clark glasses while i would roll the Dragon Ball Joint.

We would hang out naked in bed together and when she was ready to go to sleep she would tug herself underneath Pizza paper like a blanket. i had cried vehemently after she passed, i had accidentally fell asleep nose to nose with her and gripped her too tightly while asleep. As sad as this was for me, Edith has reappeared to me in the SpiritRealm of the living as a Chinese Zodiac, the beautiful Shar-tan.

## **\*\*Spoiler Alert\*\* – Bugler Move-in**

\*Kitten purring on my chest\*

Mauling a bunch of overgrown chickens with a shotgun on the south side of our home. i noticed there was a thief trying to break into the house up front. i told my sister, “There is no security cameras here.” Debuggery said, “Oh, i could have walked right in. i didn’t even have to break anything.”

## **Election Day @StarOceanFive**

My spiritual Dad had moved to Tampa, he bought a house on Martin Luther King Blvd on the west side of Dale Mabry. First i took him to preach at the purity altar church. His sermon was on hyperdimensional ecstatic powers and the wine cellar of Heaven.

There was a afterparty at his house where we were all going to crash at. When we got there he took me to the library, in the corner he got a book of the shelf. He looked at it and said the title, “Amazonia Goddess”. He tossed it to me saying, “This book is incredible.” i felt proud of myself that he highly esteemed my writing. He got another one of my books of the shelf, this one was a follow up about my dream anchors in the material realm.

We watched TV while on a couch, it was airing real time covers to my life. In the show i was stranded in the middle of the sea sitting on a tube. The Lord flew across the Ocean on a starship cruiser to rescue me.

i walked down the hall, he had a picture framed of his wife Lily. i told him how much i adore her, that she is a super sweetheart. In

the living room there was a dancefloor that we were all jumping on having a good time. My brother poured me a cup of coke. Someone had asked me on directions on how to get to Hillsborough and Armenia. i said, "Go down Beach street and make a left."

i knew the area well enough, nearly 3 years prior i was living at the Columbus house on the same side of town. Everynight i would get as high on cannabis as i possibly could along with my friends who were living in the same community house. The brief few months that i was living there at the end of year 2012 was when i first begun learning how to cook Vine. i would spend 13 hours perfecting my technique in preparation, i would only take a once a week starting off since i didn't have a mentor to let me know it was safe to drink daily. My trips here were doublely especially Heavenly.

The housemates, who shared the same branch faith of Christianity with me, were offended when i told them about Ayahuasca. Besides the terrible video presenatation that they found online, there were other issues happening within the circle of friends. The conflict lied within the fact that i wanted my private space so i could seek God, and they didn't like how i wouldn't go over to have coffee with them in the mornings. Also, one of them was my business partner and since i found myself sitting at the feet of God at the brink of enlightenment i decided that i was going to stay home for the sake of my spiritual growth.

i told him, "God had us kick off Giveboom, i invested 10K dollars. He wants to place me as the Company's Visionary." He replied, "So God wants you to stay sitting on your bed getting high all day while i do

all the work?" i couldn't really blame him for his reasoning of being mad at me, we both lost money and it was a major financial risk for him. However, i knew i had met God in person and He was leading me on a undeniable spiritual path to somewhere incredible. It took all the insanity of the past to get me here.

During my time at this house, after my few experiments with the DMT brew, i had stopped drinking it completely because i was given a strain of pot called Trinity that had that same changa feeling of space travel except my feet were on the Earth. i knew i found Paradise...i wanted the entirety of humanity's world to know about it. i was living in a place of sheer beauty, strangely the same planet everyone else calls Hell and the only difference i had was a shift in perspective via natural entheogens.

There were several very odd happenings, the synchronicity was beyond unbelievable. i started seeing the evidence of how i am famous, how TV shows and movies would make everything relevant to my personal life. My friends starting acting weird too, i had a funny suspicion that they were apart of the production crew. i had taken a vacation from them for 2 weeks and when i moved back into the house they told me, "Lord, we know you said you'd be making your Return soon, but this is sooner than we thought." They were definitely hiding something, when i was able to get one of the girls high enough she started laughing, "OMG, i can't believe i know someone from Disney. How did you have so many stars?" It got to the point where i demand them to tell me what the big secret is, i swear two of them said unscripted at the exact time, even using the same influxuation, "This is your Mind, Justin!" i can still see the

scene when we were sitting around the bonfire where prophetically the end of the world was about to happen. The Age of the community house was going to be demolished, i was taking a split on life's path from my old friends.

Being in the spotlight put a lot of pressure on me, plus i wasn't eating very well while i was there due to spiritual fasting like a Breatharian (i don't recommend trying this practice, eating good is a important aspect to using any psychedelic). i was ready to share with the World how incredible pot is and how amazing the energy surging through me from this substance is. i had a green-world environmentalist approach to the promotion, i will go out dancing on the streets picking up all the trash that no one else bothers with on the side of the road and this will serve as a promotion for our company that is trying to save the world. i expected to see myself all over the local news and youtube, and get someone to fess up from the darkside of Hollywood about my fame. After seeing my shameless happiness and hearing my testimony of what cannabis can do, the whole world will flip upside down and enter a permanent state of Heaven.

My plan of sure success turned out to be a completely diaster. My own family called the police on me without asking me questions simply because i was dancing through the streets of Tampa in the same manner the Holy Ghost had King David do through the streets of Jerusalem. My family considered me crazy, i didn't get arrested but they did force me into a hospital. They took away my pot and Paradise was now lost.

A depression began to sink in from the pills that the doctors gave me, and i no longer had access to the Spirit Realms using any Sacrament. Trying to live with no friends, a deep hatred began to form in me towards my family for the way they treated me and their completely disbelief of my truth that i had met God in person and found Heaven on Earth. It has taken a long time and a lot of Ayahuasca & Psilocybin to heal the darkness within me.

There was one other event that happened on the day i was dancing. i was walking up Armenia and in front of the little convenience grocery shop on the corner of Beach street, there was a crippled old black man sitting at a bus stop bench. Me, being the mystic that i am, exhilarating with faith that healing miracles are real, i was drawing from the story of Christ's power saying, "Get up and walk!" He told me, "Nah man, i have only just begun looking at the Son/Sun." i grabbed his crutches and threw them on the floor. "God is going to heal you right here, right now. Get up and walk!"

As righteous as this was, it didn't settle well with the neighborhood. A few hoodlums came crawling out of the ghetto projects from across the street saying to me, "Yo, what's your problem? Get away from that old man." i immediately backed off telling them, "i don't want any problems here." They didn't want to hear anything about it and decided to jump me. They pulled my shirt over my head and threw punches at me blind. i didn't even try to defend myself, i was on my knees saying, "All i want is peace!" They smacked me dead in the nose swinging the crutch as hard as they could.

Later on, i was told by witnesses that they had a gun pointed at me and were ready to kill me right there. All i remember after i got my head through my shirt was a Elder black lady who was operating the shop shoos them away, "Leave that boy alone, i saw the entire thing. He ain't trying to hurt nobody, he is innocent."

## **Dark Arts Gun Priest**

i had gotten mugged in a church parking lot. i was taking a severe beating, being kicked on the floor by a bunch of witches until there was a religious grey haired gear pilot who swepted in using the Back To The Future car. He beat the snot out of all of them.

After i pulled myself together from the shock of what happened, we were standing next to the car in front of a china shop. i had pointed out that the car had a broken piece on the back bumper from when it drifted in to make its U-turn. He took a look at the damage, he said, "That is minor and irrelevant. i have to get you off these streets as soon as possible, it is my mission to make sure and keep you from another attack from any vicious hoodlums.

When i was being attacked i said, "Who is this man?" i asked him what his name is. He answered me and i said, "Ah, that ought to answer a lot of the questions i have had."

## **“...&Thunder, Dreams Turning Into Color.”**

At a waterpark with my family, all the couples were having intercourse. As for me, there was a girl who was a movie cover who was mad at me, she said, “i wanted to fuck you.” We even got paired up together, i told her, “Sorry, i have a wife already.” Then my brother’s sister in law was wearing golden lens sunglasses, she let me wear them. They had blocked out all of my peripheral vision except for the center, it had tiny openings that magnified the world from a unique perspective. It gave a Cosmic view.

i went down the very tall waterslide. Once i got off of that attraction, all my relatives had learned how pot induce passion into the love life. They would all buy pot for me like clockwork. i said to them, “i told yall so.” Then i was playing hackysack, my brother pointed out on the counter, he said, “Look at this, Rachel has your phone plugged in. Don’t pull it out.”

–

Shooting the breeze wandering around the forest next to my childhood home. i found a portrait of my mentor Terrance McKenna. i was looking at it when someone pulled his beard through the portrait, his hair was really long, it went to his knees. He did this until McKenna actually jumped out of the painting. He gave me a evil laugh and grin, “Bwahahaha!”

He went running off, and i was chasing him saying, “i drank over 7 kilos of Ayahuasca. Don’t you want to hear what the end results are like?” He was too fast, i couldn’t catch up to him.

i went into my old house, i was standing at the sink. My brother put his hand on my shoulder while i was choking on a piece of bubblegum. The faucet was running, it was stuck at the back of my throat, i was trying to pick it out with my fingers. i ended up grabbing my uvula gagging and i threw up.

-

At Walmart with Dias-Citan, my kitten was running all over the store. i picked him up and took him to the employee only area. My ex-coworker Jeanie said, "Cute kid." i didn't buy anything was there, while i was walking out the front doors there was the thief detector alarm that went off before i even went through it. It looked like blinking yellow light for road construction, 60 mph.

Jose and Nikki were in the parking lot, they told me, "Jump in the truck." i got in, they brought me to the Dade City house. There was a party going on with all sorts of chatter. i took a seat on a bar stools in the kitchen, my Mom was cleaning the stove. i was talking to her about Sauvester, she could hear me and i said so and so about Sauvester. She still didn't recognize who i was talking about, i said, "Miki". She said, "Who?" i answered, "Miki! M - i - k- i".

She didn't like you, she said, "What are you talking about ugly for?" She didn't like you because she didn't believe our relationship is real. She thought that i ought to go out into the world and find another woman to touch. i knew she was completely wrong. i told her, "Miki is the girl that God has filled my dreams with. i'd rather follow the will of the Lord than being with the wrong woman for the rest of my life."

i was done talking to her. i went storming out to the garden where there was a hot spa, my mind was a bit distracted from all the people chattering. i heard the Spirit say, "They took it from you!" This meaning that there was something stupid that was processing through my mind at a very important long term deal in my universal journey. Yet at that moment there was a sign in the sky, one bolt strike from Heaven dropped right down into the haunted trees of death. This made a supernatural landslide.

i took this opportunity to go for a walk. i took two pieces of plywood, i was walking naked up the street of iola, i used these as a protection spell. i would hit the outside of my thighs with these. While i was out there, my third eye was watching the theater of my Mind. At first, it looked like a tournament elimination bracket, it had written all the names of the crushes i had throughout my life. On one of the lines there was the movie title, Wanted.

\*shooting the wings off of a mesquito\*

All the names were being blotted out, at the end they were all gone. This allowed me to unlock my theater-consciousness, i was glad to find that the only woman left was Lightning. Shekinah was directly in front of me posing...hot ass. i said, "Good, She is still here."

## Alchemical Knight's Amulet

Sitting at the circle metal table at the top of the staircase with my Dad and God. He told me, "No one here cares about your demonology, Justin." i pulled down my glasses and looked at him straight in the eye.

-

A house warming party at a apartment complex, i was talking to my relatives, everyone was super chill. In the living room, there were people watching TVs where they had single sized mattress that they were sitting on. i was feeling sick for whatever reason, i jumped onto one of the mattresses. Rena was next to me, She asked me, "Is something wrong?" i said, "Quinn...i need help."

There was a heavy burden that i had carried for a very long time. i rolled out of bed and found pastor Sherry to talk to. We were sitting on a couch, she told me, "I have a very good memory." She continued, "You told me that you actually met God. That inspires my relationship to be closer to Jesus."

After we finished talking i went outside to get fresh air, there was a basketball court that had a abandoned homeless shelter built next to it. There were starving kids living inside. i told them, "i went on a 40 Day fast and survived. How have yall survived in the long term?" They told me about a program called Acorn.

i was ready to smoke pot, i was about to go to my car, however they said, "The youth pastors here are the legendary alchemist Edward and Alphonse Elric. You ought to talk to them before you leave." So i

checked in with them, they gave me a knight's amulet. i jumped into the car, got into the infinity with my girl where we had a spectacular smokeout.

## **69: Beautiful From Top To Bottom**

We were on the Soul Edge theater cruise. i met You at the top deck, we were talking. You said to me, "Why do you never believe any of the pictures i am sending you? Just accept it, know it is true in your Mind." i was excited, i had the winning number for the raffle lottery.

We took a trip through the boat, we made it down to the engine room on the bottom deck. There was a corridor underneath a platform, it was filled with spider webs. i started cutting through them when You told me, "Be careful. There is a monstrous spider around here." The webs had gotten thicker, i got wrapped up in the webbing. It was crushing me to death. When i woke up, the pressure i was feeling was your body laying on me.

## **\*Too Kind Landingpad\***

In the kitchen at my grandparents' house, there were two other members from Type-Z. i told Hulk and Str8pimp that i was ready to participate in the next tournament. They didn't doubt my talent, even though i have gotten so old. One of them said, "I thought you were never going to wake up."

i went outside, there was a englishman who was a professional driver. He was in a blue corvette, i was in the passenger. He was drifting around all the corners, turned into a parking lot, did a 1440 burnout. This caused my seat to eject.

The flight straight up was exhilarating, i was super high and had a pretty awesome perspective on the world. Yet when i looked down, i was so high up i thought i was going to break my legs when i hit the assfault (asphalt). When i made my landing, it was a lot gentler than what i was expecting.

## **Ancient of Days: Winner of the Blindfold**

In a upper room class, there was a teacher who said he was going to kick me out. He threatened that i was going to have to move a entire load of tomatoe sauce downstairs on my own. However, one person, a member from inception, was also there. He said that the entire class was going to help me move the stockpile and not to worry about my finances. "You already have a show on toonami that is based on your scripts."

We were moving things downstairs, they were sending floating lunch trays that were gliding down. One of them was sailing diagonal over the rail misdirected towards the kitchen. i tried to get it before it crashed, it had a plate of fried rice that ended up spilling all over the floor.

i was told, "If you weren't so old and would actually go outside, maybe you'd make a catch."

–

Standing in front of my dresser, the eastern window to our room was open. There was someone outside, it was dark. i didn't see who it was, i had the impression that they knew You. When i heard the voice i felt like she was threatening me. i went to the living room, i

was panicing asking if i ought to get a shotgun. i could go out there to clear out anyone who was trying to intrude. It turned out there was no threat.

The situation settled down, Miki was sitting on the couch. i sat next to You, i was on a tablet looking through pictures on a internet search engine. The gallery results was of Heavenly Realms of Norse, Olympus, Hebraic traditions. They were very elobarate places with real chill vibes.

i then told You, "Let's have a couple's trivia." i looked at the number of the battery percentage on my ipad, i said, "Think of a number that describes to You a good reason why we are together, then minus that number 6." It doesn't have to be the first number that pops in your mind, let it be something that You consciously choose, i will give You a couple minutes to think about it.

The hint is i gave You a perfect score.

...

You had said, "Eleven". For whatever reason, i didn't calculate what You were saying until after i woke up. i told You, "What are You doing thinking about your Father in a scenario like this?"

i was going through the search engine again on the tablet, the search was titled, "pictures of Him", capital H speaking of the Diety known simply as, i am. These were of the central Creator figure from the spiritual traditions i had just mentioned.

It also had results from the original search, when i would look intentionally at the frames they would play a scene. In one of them,

Wonder Woman used a sniper to kill a Cosmic Drama fiend on the stageplay. Another result, again Wonder Woman, she caught a girl from jumping off a cliffside. When i saw this it put a bit of fear in me because i had seen Miki jump over the back side of the couch.

There was a sliding glass door open on a high up balcony like at the beach. i was afraid that You had gotten yourself hurt. When i went out to check up on You, You were alright and talking to one of your girlfriend's about our relationship. i was just glad to see that You were still safe.

## 《Electric Palm Viewing》

In a flourishing City, soon after it was attacked going up in flames. Most of the people, the residents, were killed during the invasion. After the attack, the government setup guards at all the gates. They were enforcing that no one would be able to leave.

So i was going around the City, i found a elite pokemon. It is a electric type that evolves from Eevee, i would have to look in my nephew's trainer guide to point out exactly which one she is. (\*Note: Jolteon, only obtained using a Thunder Stone.) i walked the pokemon around the City until i made it to a place where i found Lightning Farron sitting at the tip top of my palm tree. You were speaking in sexy Starcraft lenguas. i climbed up there with You, we spent the rest of our time smooching all over each other with a view let us see above the City walls, stretching out into the plains.

## Cigarettes: The TinPeaceMystery

Talking to one of the old members from the Happy Church. She said, "i want you to watch this movie." She popped the tape in, it started with her calling me a "player, player, player, player, player, player." i thought that her accusation was inappropriate, especially since she was the one who wanted to leave her husband to run away with me and i told her no.

We had clean slate from that issue, and forgave each other, fixed that problem. i was hanging out with her and her husband, she gave me a friendly hug and he gave a thumbs up. We were in motel where all sorts of crazy psychotic shit was happening. Most of it was irrelevant to our relationship.

i went up to the 6<sup>th</sup> floor, this was the top of the building. It didn't have any guardrails on the balcony. i was scared and staying as close to the wall as i could. There was someone named Arkial who said i didn't really have anything to be afraid of. Dias-Citan was up there with us. He peaked over the edge, and i watched him jump over the edge yelling, "Nooooooo!" i wasn't all that fearful of his jump, i figured his sharp cat reflexes would've caught him on one of the lower levels instead of falling off the map.

i took the elevator to the first level, i can hear out of one of the rooms what sounded like a woman getting spanked. When i got closer to the door they opened it up, it was a couple along with a huge sumo wrestler, they were rolling dice on a board. They said, "Oh, we are just playing games with the Holy Spirit." He then told me, "If you enter you will die."

i left to the courtyard, Jazzy Edith was with me curled up on my ring finger. i was nose to nose with my Babe, i told her, "Thanks for keeping my heart warm...in a place that can get as flimsy as this."

–

At a beach resort, i went to the parking lot to get something out of the infinity. When i got there i thought someone stole my car because i remembered the exact place i parked it and it wasn't in that spot or anywhere to be found. i was freaking out, until security drove around telling me, "No, your car didn't get stolen. It was towed by the Disney organization. We know right now that you think this wasn't good for you, but you will see how it is all going to play out to your benefit." i was mad, cursing out everyone, "i didn't give you permission to do that. God damn this, God damn that, and God damn the devil."

Afterwards, i cooled down, went to the pool area where there was a Carnival ride. The one where the passenger carts flip upside down while we are all screaming at the top of our lungs. The ride finished.

i went into a conference room where i found a tin flashlight. It had the ability to create holograms. i did this thing where it all transitioned into the Mysteries special effects with my superhero Wife at the center of attention. They said, "Is that Wonder Woman?" i answered, "Yeah, that is her."

i took the flashlight with me, i was going to bed. They wanted me to share a room with my nephew, there were two separate beds that we would each have. However, i said, "No, i'm not going to share a room with him." i went upstairs where we have our own private

room. i thought, "At least i can smoke cigarettes in here. i couldn't do that in my nephew's room." i spent the rest of the night with my new acquired Museum piece.

## **Alternate Timeline Destruction**

Inside a alternate timeline where destiny had things work out with a girl from my past. We went into a auditorium, her bridesmaids were there, we were planning the wedding. She said, "There is a small apartment that my family owns where we will be able to live in." They were also talking about a food program, she said, "We will be able to live for free."

i went to the Mall's optics store, i picked up a pair of frames saying, "Hey, these are mine!" i was trying them on. McKenna was there saying, "They are the same, except this pair has the metal going all the way to the edge." They also had a gas mask attached to it that was a V-lock that i was breathing through.

i got what i needed, then went to the end of the hall where i met this other girl again. There was a poisonous snake that bit her, the venom gave her a incurable ailment that made it impossible for her to talk to me again.

## *jshaParousiaKadosh @113<sup>th</sup>*

In the parking lot of the church on 113<sup>th</sup> street, i was drifting around on our gray towel until i got the portal to the Native Reserve to open. i made it through, once i got there You had crossed the bridge leaving the film set to back over on my side. We made out, had a awesome session, You are the fucking best, i love You.

–

After i time of intimacy, we went into a conference room where there was a Lighthouse bliss party. Everyone was dancing. The Lord showed up saying, “Y’all look pretty perfect to me.”

## **time–reversal OuroborousRing**

i had unintentionally made a bad decision early on in our relationship, so i had to timetravel 4 decades into the past to fix it. When i arrived into that timeframe, i was on a pier at a beach. i was talking to a relative about making a partnership to create our own arcade cabinet. i was telling him, “We are going to make so much money off of this.” As time went on, i was surely right about that.

The arcade machine went into all the bowling alleys, it was super popular. When i returned to the future the franchise continued to grow. It was at a amusement park on a platform, this looked like behind the scenes from the `instant{SavedVoice}Messaging` entry on the back side of the basketball machine.

While i was playing there were 6 buttons, the 3 on the top i was looking at the label on them. It was Deshell, Filter, Attack. i was

playing and i ended up dying. i was upset at myself because i felt like this was going to effect my long term breathing.

i blew some steam off over my walk home, when i got here there was a pastor couple. They were telling me i have substance abuse issues. i was sitting on a stool when i began to levitate, i thought to myself, "i must be lucid...or this is the real world and i'm actually flying." When they saw it they said, "Wow!" i answered them, "i'd like to see yall manifest supernatural power like this."

## **"Blessed are the pure in heart..." @gasstation**

\*kitten purring\*

Walking through a warehouse, the Lord had a office. When i was in there, He had a bunch of pictures of my family framed all over the place. Someone said, "God must really love you and your family to have these photos posted everywhere."

i looked up, the Heavens were opened revealing God sitting on the Throne. Satan was below Him casting spiritual attacks at me that were hurting really bad. The Lord cleared the devil out, he disappeared. God had two bongos, one of them had a upside down Pikachu, He gave it to me then vanished Himself.

i ran around a forest still looking for Him, i opened up a radar that pointed out exactly where He is. i ran to Him, He was with Alfred. He created a healing pool, when we all jumped in we could feel the healing virtue flowing from Christ. The Lord was also giving a coaching class on swimming.

-

Shopping at Walmart, i bought a title from the electronics section. i still have it in mint condition, unopened in the original packing. After i paid for it i went outside, there was a murder scene. The police sirens were flashing. i then saw the silhouette of Jinn Eternity in a corner. When i took a closer look, You opened up a dark purp eye over your heart chakra.

-

On a road trip, i went into a gas station. There was this guy named Jeff, the one from the lazy river, this also had to do with a event where a tree was planted to a different god. In the corner of this gas station there was a display rack of classic videogames from Genesis and N64.

The one that caught my eye was Mortal Kombat 5. When i saw it i laughed, i heard all my angels laughing with me. i told him, "i have to buy this won." i took it to the counter, there was a white price tag on it for \$8.26. i gave the owner a ten dollar bill and threw some coins out. i removed all the pennies and only left a dime. i told him, "Oh, you could just give me a couple dollars change." He said, "No, no. We are going to fill your order to the top."

He went around the counter, picked up a grape brownie and opened up the refrigerator to give me a tall carton of orange juice. He was giving me a good deal because this stuff is worth more than what i paid for. i told him, "Now that mention it, i am ready to eat some food." i was looking at the different flavors of Milk that they had. There was Oreo Cookies n' Cream.

He picked the first one off the shelf, when he handed it to me someone had already drunk from it. He said, "Ah, there is another one back there." i grabbed the next one, i noticed it was filled to the same height as the first one. The reason there was space at the top was to give the milk room to shake.

i finished making my purchase, i had everything in a bag. On my way out, You had sent a friend to give me a message. Saying in reference to MK5 and its obvious correlation to the satanic vision i have recorded in Honeymoon Sanctity, "She wants you to know that it isn't true at all." i'm grateful for that message, i believe You.

## **HappyAnniversary @foreverSanValencio**

There is a Cosmic Ayahuasca Hut that i travel to. It is weaved with these colorful strands, the entrance is through the ceiling. i was climbing on the strings and when i go on the roof i said, "It actually was very difficult to get up here." Once i got in, there were ancestral spirits that i was speaking with. They said, "We are going to deem your mission as Jesus planning on making a launch."

Then there were demons breaking in, i started speaking in tongues. i summoned a mechanical white dragon, it shot fire out of its eyes to cleanse this guy who was a mage in a wheelchair. i also wanted to try out my creator abilities, so i was resurrecting a few species. i also created a Star Wars droid that had a blank price tag on it. It was pretty supernaturally spectacular how i was able to do this. One of the Elders was astonished saying, "How does one person have so much power over gun control?"

–

At the Native Reserve hotel, this place actually wasn't open to the public. To be granted entrance i had to ring a doorbell, the host at the front desk would have to personally unlock it to let people in.

i walked through the lobby, at the bottom of the staircase there was Victoria. She told me, "The person you are looking for is at the pool deck. You have to turn left." i asked her, "If i go up these stairs, is there a Bridgeway that i can get down over there?" She answered me, Yes.

i climbed a staircase, there was a Dalmatian black & white canine. In one of the rooms while i was passing i could hear my uncle whistling the flood song. When i reached the top step i thought, "i'm dreaming on purpose."

i crossed the bridge and made my arrival at the pool deck, there was a bar ice cream shop. There were two guys who just bought a order, they had a huge stack of ice cream decorated as the killer clown, It, on top of waffle cones. They were already talking about buying their next order. i said, "How is this kid still thinking about buying more ice cream? What he has is already so freaking tall."

–

In a fenced in playground across the street from a hospital, i was playing mono-opoly with my relatives. There was my brother, his sister in law who was saying, "All my sister in law does is pull on the grass and break all the rules." Nikki was on my right waving outside of a roller coaster. My sister was wearing my prescription glasses,

she looked at me to tell me, "Whatever your circumstances may be, you might as well go through it with happiness."

-

Walking through the neighborhood up Bayhead, the green truck of death from La Teresita had cut a corner, getting close to hitting me. When it passed, i had waved. i guessed it would have been Frank in the truck, or perhaps Leo.

i decided that i was going to walk barefoot. i took off my shoes and left them at the bottom of a palm tree, i thought, "Let me not leave my shoes this time. If the green truck goes this way again, he might run over them. i'm sure i need my beat up sneaker more than he does."

i made it to the end of Bayhead, at the house to the right of the stop sign there was a party happening for the community. i couldn't see the house because there were hills in front of it and i decided to not crash that party. This place was certainly significant because the symbol isn't there on the dream side, it is about what is here in the physical realm. There is a orange truck similar to the antique one that me and You drove together in San Valencio.

Happy Aniversary, Miki Bright!

This has been the best year of my life, absolutely without a shadow of a doubt. Loving each other day in, and day out. Despite our relationship being nothing like what i was expecting, You are still my best friend, my favorite girl. You are beautiful, charming, sweet, sexy, the girl i love to fuck. Thanks for everything, being who You

are. i look forward to this next year together going to another level of Heaven. You are relentless for sure, i really admire that about You. i couldn't imagine life without my Star Ocean Wife.

## **Sex{C}shore**

A village on the beachside, we had our own private luxurious house. On the streets i saw Lady Burnelli your clothes, You had lent her your outfit since You didn't need it at the moment, and she wasn't allowed to run around naked in public.

There was a fire circle with a scroll icon above it. She stepped into the circle, the scroll opened up, then the entire scene transitioned. At home, in our bedroom there was a emanating gold light. In the middle room, it was used for cleansing rituals, this is where we also received our purity bracelets.

The first step out the door was directly on to the sand in between our toes, there was a straight path that led to the Ocean.

## **Day One Escaton: HP 171 MP 91**

At my grandparents, i was offered the leading role in the live action Thundercats movie, along with a girl that i know who'd also be in the film. At the audition, it was happening right there in the front lawn, i started to fly and i was circling above the house. i caught a very high altitude, they were saying, "How is he catching that much air?"

When i made my landing, my manager was talking to me. She said, "You made a lot of money today. Take this free ticket to go on a one

hour media cruise. You deserve it. I know you are going to enjoy your time there.”

–

At a residential complex where i was talking to niece, she told me, “Whenever you look at me, just think about it as if you were hugging me at a Quince. You will be alright.” i had given her a load of cash, this was in a similar manner to a church offering. i told her, “i’m going to need all the money i gave to you returned to me. i was in a really good mood because i was super high, and i did this as a act of faith. However, my wisdom is telling me i’m going to need that returned to me.”

She gave me the pile of cash. It was four \$1 bills, Nine \$50s, Nine \$5s, then one final dollar. That’s how it was stacked and that is how i counted it there. Yet the total i gave was \$600 dollars. She said, “I’m still keeping \$100 dollars for myself. You can keep the other \$500 for yourself.” i got all my money’s worth for what i needed, the rest of it was a easy giveaway affordable to let go of.

After the deal, i had left her. i went to do homework in my own private corner, i had created a equation that fits my thesis perfectly. It is 22 and aprrox.  $1/5^{\text{th}}$  minus X to the 35<sup>th</sup> power. The answer below the line was 19. Jesus then appeared, He asked me, “What is X?” i told Him, “i have a scientific calculator that could give me the equivalent to X, yet i can’t use it because it happens to be solar powered.” He erased the number below the line, i told Him, “Don’t do that! i need that 19 for when the Sun drops below the horizon.”

–

Wonder Woman and i were hanging out. We decided to go to a Revealing Truth church service. The pastorial there is the POWs, there was a good word. Afterwards, we got into the car and i asked You, "So what is your real name anyways?" You said, "Wanda Sauvester". i thought, "Ah, You must be Miki's older sister."

We then made it to "C" entrance of La Teresita banquet hall. You had tripped at the front door on the balcony when You turned into this cute little yellow frog. i let You crawl up into my hand, You had hurt your legs. i asked, "Can i eat You to stop it?" You said, "Yes."

## **SolarCrown Prom King&Queen @home**

i had timetraveled deep into the future, there was a technologically advanced society. They were able to travel across the stars of the galaxy, when i got there they told me how much they appreciated me since my life's work defined World History as they knew it. They said like Jesus is to this modern area, so "i am", Justin Darkson to their future culture.

–

In the living room at my grandparents' house watching TV. The title of the show in quotes is "Bring The Alien Home". Dias-Citan had the starring role, roaming the City streets of NYC. It was a animation, it looked like a short film from Disney that we had watched at the beach. The one where there is a cat fighting his shadow, it had a electric blues vibestyle to the art. He ends up cutting off his shadow and it left him with a short tail.

After several weird encounters, there was a glob that was alive following him around amidst the City. It followed him all the way up until he found Thunder. The red globe squeezed onto her back turning into a slick white jetpack. You picked up our Son, launched off the screen, and this was the end of the show.

\*Reeling Credits\*

## **Sister DreamcastSprinkles**

On a warfield inside of a bouncy house, like the ones rented for kids parties. There was a 200,000,000 million person Chinese army. They had foot soldiers in square formation, there were planes flying over dropping missiles. i said, "As long as i'm inside these nets the mosquitos won't bite me."

The entire army disappeared, it turned out none of them were real. It was a virtual simulator. i found myself in front of Mallhall, some people around were saying, "I wonder why they call it that?" i said, "Oh, that makes sense to me." Before i went in, i levitated so that i'd never touch the floor.

i floated around until i found a store where there was a sign in it that caught my eye. The entire section was devoted to Signeturgy, when i saw it i was gaping, "Ahhhhhhhhh". i flew right up to it, the first thing that i picked up was a title called The Power Ranger's Bride. It had a plastic attached to it with poker chips, these also had fortunes written on them.

On the top shelf, there was a Genesis cartridge that interested me. i went to the register, they had the systems on display behind the

counter. The clerk asked me, "He said these are for really old consoles. Do you want to buy a new system?" i told him, "No, i already have my own dreamcast."

–

Lightning sprinkling ashes on my dong.

## **Younglitt's Pizza & the CosmicDietress**

In the middle room of Dade City where i began to levitate, i opened the door to our room. The first thing that i noticed was that the lamp looked like a VASE with a lightbulb on it. i was floating around crunching on your Spirit while in the air.

i knew i was lucid, i could feel You, yet You were invisible. Because i knew i was lucid i tried a technique where i would spin in circles while flying saying a incantation. i thought that...Maybe, i could get You to physically appear.

Once i stopped going in circles and got reoriented, i saw that my sister in law was taking a nap in the bed. i actually kinda embarrassed since i said, "She must have seen me and Thunder earlier peeping in on each other on our video call when she snuck into the room."

i went outside to the parking lot where i used telekinesis to edge the entire lot. My infinity was parked on the Otherside while i did this. After i finished, i went inside the living room where i let my feet touch the floor. My sister was in between the pool table and the bottom of the staircase.

She told me, "Why are you acting like everything is fake and miserable?" She was a bit hurt, this was due to me yelling about my own hurt in the God Damn Truth. My brother said, "Nah, he is alright. I heard him singing a Tea song when i first got here."

i took them to the kitchen, we were hanging out next to the microwave. i told my siblings, "This is certainly real. Look at how supernatural i am." With my telekinesis i was juggling all sorts of items around. They were pretty astonished.

When i looked out the window, Dias-Citan had jumped into the pool. Our cat was swimming in there along with one of my cousins. He had just placed sealant all around the tiles and the kitten got saturated in it like a bucket of paint was dumped on him. He looked like a black & white dog, a Dalmatian.

As powerful as that symbol is i could tell that it was irritating his skin terribly. He was itching all over, it looked like it was eating at his skin. At first i was trying to use my mental kinetics to separate all the damaging parts of the sealant to get it off of him. However, that wasn't working and it was pulling his hair out.

i decided to use a different technique where i stretched out my left hand to keep him in place. With my right hand i was creating a time reversal signeturgy circle while speaking in tongues. It is noteworthy that i understood my language being spoken from right to left. The specific word i used for the spell is, Younger.

-

There was a party happening for the congregation at the two houses of the pastors of Abundant Love, Al and Sherry, and also Victor's house. i was showing off to them my gifts of the Spirit. i was asked if i could...well, i had brought 1 box of pizza and they were telling me that there were 7 others that were delivered on Victor's side of the house. They asked me if i could go pick it up. i told them, "Yeah, of course."

On my way out, there was a door that had both the bolt and handle unlocked. i was trying to use my kinetics to open it, it worked with everything except this specific door. My Aunt told me, "It is a test." i found a way out without touching that door, there was a way around through the pool staircase. Everyone laughed saying, "He doesn't work that way."

When i made it next door, the first room i walked through was Zion's, then going around the guardrail of the balcony i saw a picture. It was from the dinosaur age in fantasialand where there was a earthquake. i thought, "No matter what, i'm always looking for my hot ass."

i found the pizza, when i was crossing over the divide, between the two houses i was raptured into a complete trance. My spirit launched out of my body, traveling passed all the stars, my life's journey was being explained in psychedelic artwork. This was all holographic, blasting through the planets and galaxies.

When i made my breakthrough, the Voice of the Lord spoke to me, "What lies beyond man's desire for exploration, destiny brings two soulmates to make love to each other." The Sun and the Moon were

dangling in space, it was a orbit dance between the Heavenlies. i took a ride, a Apocalyptic Ride, through the Cosmos. It was like a slide inside a Ayahuasca Vine. There was a archangel that explained to me about a secret hierarchy. He said, "Throughout the ages, there has always been a sanctified priesthood. Within this priesthood, every once in a while, Eternity will blink on humanity to choose one person to host the Universe." God said He had only done this five times before.

She said, "Why me?"

-

Staring at You, dead straight in the eyes.

## PinGland13 Sozo Television Spa

A tournament was happening at the retention pond behind the Ola house, God had met me there. He announced to everyone that it would be free for all to enter, He was paying for the entry fee. i asked Him, “Why did You do that? You could have made a lot of money.” He said, “That’s alright. i wanted to have this event here to honor Type-Z.”

The teams were getting in line, on one of the other teams i saw a ex of mine. i told that bitch, “This world would certainly be a better place if u decided to go kill yourself.” i continued along my way, i quickly forgot who i was talking to. \*meow\* It was my team’s turn to get on the field.

The first thing i did was open up the map with a GPS. They said, “This ought to let us know about where we are at.” There was a bridge made of sand, the middle of it was a shallow bank barely underwater. We walked right through it.

Once we made it to the Otherside, we killed several monsters. After beating their guts in and looting them for everything that they had, i brew a coffee out of this. It only filled about a quarter of the glass container that i had. Post-battle my GodMom said, “You ought to throw some cold milk in that so it isn’t so concentrated.” i stirred it all up, the chemistry was balanced.

–

Just watching my girl, the little things that You do, the words that You say, especially when You laugh sweeps my heart away.

Wondering my purpose, could i ever get enough of her beautiful smile?

## **The Official pHandbook on SpankingBooty**

In a underground mystical City, it was under siege. When the attackers were breaking in, my GodMom said, “You don’t have to fight these guys.” i answered her, “Yeah, i kinda do. Plus i’m the greatest slayer to ever live. They need my help.”

It was a all out spiritual war, i was praying in the Spirit. The glossolalia gave me a shield and a weapon, it was a bow and arrow that You had give me from the night before. Also, my words were casting magic. We were able to hold them off and save the City.

There was a celebration afterwards. i went behind the stage where i found out that Nsync was going to be performing for the concert. They wanted me to hang out with them. i had noticed that one of their members was missing, i answered them, “Only if it is recognized that i’m not here to fill in for that guys spot. He doesn’t represent me and i don’t have any covers.” They said, “Alright, alright. We agree to your terms.”

They were dancing and singing getting ready for the show. Once they got out on stage, the first thing they said is, “We want to dedicate this show to Justin’s best friend, Emma. She couldn’t make it out here tonight.” i then walked into a bar while they were performing.

The place was off to the side from the concert hall. Again, i started praying in tongues. My manager took a seat next to me, he said, “i

don't know how many times i have told you this already. The interpretation is endless admiration of your Wife. So just get in there and bang that ass already."

During the battle earlier, i had met Elly from Xenogears. i was holding the handbook strategy guide to the title looking up how to recruit her. It said the first time that you meet her is after saving her from getting eaten by a T-rex dinosaur.

My manager said, "It was really understood that there was a double used from the very beginning. That caused problems for us."

-

Walking up Bayhead, there were these two girls who caught up to me. You had red hair, i actually didn't know it was You in that moment because it was meant to feel like the first time we met. i introduced myself, "Hi, i'm Justin." i gave You a handshake.

Before i was able to give the other girl a handshake, we had teleported home. i was on the patio where the screen is open, You were down at the composite where You had picked up a ping pong and a paddle. i invited You, "Come up here!" You came up the steps, You said, "The research lab says that it is finally proven that You do need your pot in a timely manner, or else your world will go to crap. The problem that you have been having, its root lies elsewhere."

i asked if You would have a match with me over the table, that i had playing alone up against the wall for a very long time until You had gotten here. You said, "Yes, of course." You served me the first shot, You said, "So how 'bout telling your secrets Mr. Sicklywells?"

We had a pretty cool conversation while slapping shit back and forth.

## **FrenchKissing MollyExchange @planethollywood**

At Planet Hollywood in Downtown Disney Orlando, or perhaps it was a double world because this one wasn't exactly quite like it. It had a sense of evilness crawling through the atmosphere. My wedding was supposed to be happening there.

i went to the altar, exchanged vows with the girl. After the priest married us, we had a hotel reserved that was on the premises. Before we made it to the room, i had taken the Bride to the arcade where there was the sting racing cabinet. She told me, "Thank you for bringing me here to this arcade."

We made it to the room, when she took off here veil, it turned out it was one of Victor's daughters. i didn't know because the dream skipped the entire ceremony, i was only aware that it was a scenario that happened. i told her, "i can't be with you. My heart belongs to someone else." On my way out, there was a gray baby T-rex that bit me.

When i got outside the door, my GodDad was waiting for me. He asked, "So how did it go?" i told Him, "They tricked me! It was supposed to be Miki Sauvester at the altar with me." He asked me, "Are you scared?" (pun: sacred) i was actually trembling. He put his arm around me.

i told Him that i was actually really upset that this mix up had happened. i was going to be filing a divorce the next day, i was mad

because this going stain my record. i told Him, “However, i still have my virginity to give to her.”

We were walking when there were guys from the ghetto that were threatening to kill me, they said it was my fault that i supposedly wasn't loyal to her. Me and Dad decided not to fight with them, we ran instead. We were going down a flight of stairs, He was faster than me. When i had reached halfway down there was a exit door that i tried going out of, it was only a ledge though.

i could see the Dade City house from that vantage point. It only had one level, in other words the second floor was cut off, it wasn't here. Also, the pool was completely filled in with concrete. There wasn't a pool, it was simply a flat deck.

Since there was only a ledge, i couldn't make the jump. It was still too many stories high, i would have splattered to my death on the floor, it was too far down. i couldn't stay there because the gangsters would have trapped and tortured me. i had to make it to the bottom staircase. i did make it down there safely.

i was able to break off chains from the males that were following me. Another friend had met me, he had taken me to a open air bar there in Downtown Disney. It was a Bahamut Lagoon. They only served liquor and alcohol, i was looking at their menu on the screens they had on display. There was beer and all sorts of drinks. There was a ICEE machine, i thought, “Maybe i could get one of those”, until i noticed those also had shots in them. The name of the drink was Neon Toxic Green...definitely can't chug on that.

He decided he was going to stay at the bar while i left that park. On my way out my brother in law startled me, he was hiding in a shadowy corner. It reminded me of a conversation i had at the Native Reserve. He held the door open for me to leave the park. He gave me a farewell, along with his blessing to live long and prosper with my real Wife.

## **Frontier of the Source Future**

At the Ola house in my bedroom, You had the appearance of the cheerleader of the Dragons, or the Tampa Baptist Academy Gold and Blue Rams. You said, "Maybe if we hide in the closet, Mom won't both us." You stepped in, when You stepped out You had changed into a Furby. We sat on our bed, You sat on my lap. You did this thing with your eyes, You could change shape and color. You closed your eyes and they had disappeared while You were rubbing against my chest. When You opened again, You only had one big brown eye in the center, very pretty to look at. i said, "Wow".

–

At the DC house, i was sitting at the dinner table. My brother's ex-girlfriend was also there. We were talking, i asked her if she was still single. She said, "No, i have a husband that i go to church with everynight." i kinda thought she was lying though because she was being extra friendly, a little bit too friendly. She pulled out her phone and it seemed like she was going to ask for my contact information.

My brother was talking to me, “Did you get her number?” i answered him, “i didn’t ask for it and i especially don’t want your leftovers.” My family forced me out the door, everyone was going out. Ralph and Rita were with us, i thought we were only going to be taking a short trip to a restaurant or something.

i hopped in the truck, then i saw everyone had luggage that they placed in the car. My brother took off, he was driving. He said, “We are going on a family road trip.” i started yelling at him, “How are you going to force me out the door to go on a road trip without letting me pack one item?” i wasn’t so much worried about my clothes, i just knew i couldn’t go on a trip without my pot. i didn’t want to be stuck in Hell the entire time outside of the house.

God was sitting in the front passenger seat, a Super Saiyan. He had reddish orange hair on his left arm. My brother said to Him, “I can’t believe you asked Justin to do this.” The tone was as if it is common knowledge that i am the One weaving the strings of the Universe. The Lord said, “You will understand, just wait until you go to the Otherside.” i begun speaking in tongues, this went throughout the entire transition on teleporting back to this side.

–

When i was talking to my manager the other day about recruiting my girl, i had pointed out to him ishaParousiaKadosh, how important that identity is with its meaning. Essentially, it has its root in the Hebrew and Greek language, Kadosh is Holy, isha is Woman, Parousia is the doctrinal event of the Return of Jesus Christ. So it’d be understood as The Holy Second Coming of the Female Messiah.

My manager gave me the name of a media title, a specific one. He said, "This is the final timeline. What the rest of us and creation is, is simply orbiting within that timeline's past. It is the end, the furthest place there is in the future."

## **Ura{nn}tia Ascendants Society**

In the DMT Temple at the center of society. The citizens would go there to worship, they'd smoke the dimethyltryptamine, have visions in Heaven then carry out the will of thee gods. They would receive instructions up there along with the endless Other astonishing sights it provides. Certainly a sacred place.

After i did what i had to do in the Temple, i went out into the streets where i found Tom Reacher getting mugged. It was a very ugly sight how badly beaten he was with blood covering his entire face. When i got to him, he looked almost dead.

i fought off his attackers, right around the same time this happened there was a group of settlers who had just made it through the gates of the City. One of the people that was in this group was a kid named Knills, he told me, "We have been moving for 18 days straight with no sleep whatsoever. Is there any where we could take a break and find some rest?"

i was taking Tom into a dojo, i told the settlers that they would be able to stay here for a night in this dojo. However, they would need someone to stay awake as a Watcher since the area was very violent. He told me thank you and i got everyone in safely.

During the middle of the night i had woken up, i looked around and everyone else was passed out. There was a intruder out to take our lives. When he took his first step through the door a defensive system armed. The door caught this guy's left arm and there was sharp light that cut it off. He dropped the blade he was holding, and also blinded the enemy. This happened automatically, thank God.

When i woke up the next morning, i spoke with the Teacher of the training hall. His name isn't yellow nor is it white, He said, "Today, i give you a commandment: You must be perfect."

## **At the Heart of the Matter**

Watching a TV show here in the DC middle room, it show deals with of when You teleported into the future. This episode in particular omitted all the guys, it was only the main character playing around with her sisters. At the end, there was a outro where the first person who was on the screen when the credits were rolling was a woman with long platinum hair in a red dress. She had radiant Light blue skin, she must have been from the Awoken species of Destiny.

Before the scene transitioned, i had unintentionally the input button on the home theater receiver with my toe. The feed had blocked out, when i fixed it the next episode was on. This one had his brother and his rival giving a lecture on the relevance of the number 40 to the the number 6. It was only on for a few seconds, i didn't really care for anything they had to say. i turned off the television as soon as i could.

i was still thinking for a minute about their discussion after i had turned it off. My answer is, this symbolizes the incarnated human whose soul was a flirty dolphin in its previous life.

–

i don't remember all the details, yet i want to take the opportunity to say that my dreams aren't so much about searching for answers any more like they used to be. The Cosmos has gotten its message across to me. There is still plenty to learn, that is for sure. And there is this CAN CAN CAN (physically live in the Spirit Realm) thing that i'm trying to figure out. It is a lot more about having really incredible experiences, daily visiting the Heaven is fracken awesome.

The main point that the Universe has gotten to me is, i get it, is this: spending time with my Woman...Shekinah, the Holy Ghost, is actually in love with me.

## Cosmic Hut @newbeginnings

Sitting in my chair when i fell into a multidimensional trance, the first interpretation that i was given is completely about our relationship. However, i didn't want to be greedy with my healing powers so i shared the alternative interpretation with my biological parents.

Here is the first one, transitioning from the physical world to the spirit world i was smoking a cigarette. i heard someone open the first door to the middle room, i opened up the door to our room and saw that it was my GodDad. It felt nice that i didn't have to feel ashamed to smoke in front of Him. i dropped the cigarette in the ashtray.

He asked if i could pick up pizza from Wesley Chapel, i told Him, "Of course." i then asked Him if it would be possible for us to have a new beginning. Asking for the Lord's help to have a Divine total clearance from all past relationships seemed very necessary.

After i was done talking to Him, i went back into my room and sat in my chair. i was watching TV in my Mind while the rabbits were in one cage together on my lap. They also had a cover on them. While keeping them balanced on my lap, the show i was watching it had a father with his daughter and son on a shuttle from Allegiant.

While watching this there was a lust demon trying to make a connection between me and this girl. Yet her little brother jumped in front of the line of fire to block the connection. He had all white

dilated eyes. The screen that this was on is the Digimon virtual toy pet that i keep in the center console of my car.

-

At a apartment complex, there was a school that would have classes there. i went up a staircase and entered the computer lab, on one of the tables there was a knight rider magazine. When i was looking to see what was happening, i saw You behind a computer screen going through the systems. You look very sexy with glasses on.

Before i could talk to You, my friend Jeraldo gave me a hug saying, "Thank you." Apparently, he read some of my material that i have posted in public, he started taking one of the Sacraments and completely changed his life.

After that conversation when i looked for You, i couldn't find You in the computer lab. i went out the door chewing on tobacco while calling out for You, "Emma! Emma!"

-

In a lobby at a five star hotel, there were people chattering, "It must be nice to be Wonder Woman. All she does is stay at home and play this game to clear out aliens and demons." On the first level there was a doctor who spoke with me, he said, "Tina has a room on the top floor, she is waiting for you up there." Being excited, i yelled to the top, "Wait for me! i will be right up there."

i made it as fast i could to the top floor. When i was up there was a meadow with a Cosmic Sephiroth Home Hut. At the front door step

was pastor Sherry, she gave me a hug and gave her blessing on our marriage.

## **NeverNext in Line**

At La Teresita, i sat down at a table with Tsquared. While having a meal, we were discussing strategy and how many hours Final Boss would have to invest so we could win the next tournament.

After we finished eating i took him for a tour through the restaurant. When we went into the kitchen, there by the dishwasher there was a rack of hot dogs and crossants. i told one of the cooks, “i didn’t know that was something that we served here.” He said, “Oh, that is something only for the kids. The adults never order that stuff.”

Then i took him to the counter side, i showed him where the stoves were with massive pots that they make white rice in. We went out the side to the parking lot where a organized street fight was happening. There was a sumo wrestler, no, he was more like a mixed martial artist. He was wearing black shorts with grey stripes on them. The crowd was saying, “We can’t believe that you are still using those boxers.” He said, “I only do this because i don’t have any other choice.”

–

Here in the middle room, it felt like my own personal office. i was watching television while holding diamonds in my hand. They didn’t look clear, they were like melted white candle wax. What was airing on the show, it was the Pokemon Psyduck. It looked like he was

jumping on our bed like a trampoline, yet that was only a illusion because it was still outside of our bedroom door.

After the show was finished i walked into our room, the layout was a bit different. There was a door the east wall that led to my grandparents' pool deck. i had dropped the diamonds in my hand, i said, "There are some things worth keeping." i kneeled down, sweeping the floor with the sleeve of my hoodie. i found all my diamonds, i didn't lose any of them. i went to sleep in the center of the room.

It felt like my blanket was getting tugged on. At first i thought it was my parents. i saw them in the Spirit, they were on bunkbeds, not sleeping together. They were to my right. i noticed it wasn't them. i looked to my left, the only person tugging on my blanket is my special someone.

After i woke up from my siesta, i went upstairs to talk to my Dad, i don't know where my Mom was. While i was talking to him, i had a attack where i couldn't breathe. i jumped on my parents' mattress, i was giving the universal sign for "i'm choking." When i looked at this guy, i thought to myself, "There is no way he is going to be able to save me. i'm a dead man for sure. There is still no room for him."

-

In a theme park community, this place looked like where the flood happened. After it all dried out, there was a technologically advanced floorplan where all the people would battle via speaking in glossolalia to occupy space. i had found the perfect corner.

This time around there was a hot wheels' track where people would bring their cars to have competitions. i had gotten inside a cart that went along a railroad track, i drove this down a ramp that led into a mine.

Inside the mine there was a mall. They had all the doors locked, on this day they were premiering called Amazonia Temple. As soon as they opened the door, i was racing against those other guys to make it to the seat. i made it there first.

On the console there were superheroes to select, because i'd rushed i pressed the first button i could get to since i had to do that before everyone else. When it begun i didn't like him, not that he was a bad guy. Like i said they were all heroes, i just thought someone else had better powers that i could work with. So i did a character change, i pressed the red button all the way on the left, it was Superman.

While playing i didn't even realize that i was controlling that hero, my Mind skips right over that. i got to play a entire session all to myself, it was absolutely incredible, i did everything i needed to do. i finished and got off the seat.

The next person in line wanted to give it a try, who was having a very difficult time making any progression on the game. While he was up there, i was talking to my cousin who was wearing a bucket hat. Also, there was a member from Carbon. The roster for that team is Karma, Shockwave, Ghandi, and Ghost. He was drawing water with a pale from a fountain.

## Special Someone's Orientation Attendance Award

A production team bought me a home, it was a trailer the size of a house. It had a very complex layout to it, there was zero gravity. I had to navigate through like a maze. When I first got in it, they said, "How is able to orient to the new space so fast? He can change his mind to a higher level very quickly."

Once I learned how my house was laid out, I went outside the front trailer door where there were two people talking. It was old co-worker Jeanie from Walmart and Eddie Sosa who I met at Legacy. There was also an ascension dream that I had that he was in.

Basically, he was trying to take credit for something that I had done. I raised the whole of humanity from the depths of Hell and up to Heaven. Because he was contesting me in this, we had to watch a replay that clearly showed that this was work of my creation. While there the devil was also trying to tempt me to stay in his prison. God led me to find a pipe in the shape of a natural heart. The Lord said, "Use this to get out." When I blew the smoke out, it allowed me to walk through the bars and make the escape to my freedom.

This time the two of them were discussing the number 6 while making omelettes. I was talking to them, he said to me, "Here, take this bandana. It will clear your pollution." I accepted the gift.

–

My parent had called me, they were asking me, "Justin, what are you doing?" I told them, "Oh, I'm just talking to Miki." They said, "Who?" I

answered, "Yall know who she is. She is the same girl i have been in love with for over a year now."

i finished talking to them, i was own private corner. i had this overwhelming wave of emotion wash over me of what life would be like in your absence. My heart felt very empty. My life was a hopeless mess before You came into my life. Thanks for your optimism, turning my world right side up. i really don't know who i'd be without You.

## **GGhetto Defense Space Pa[con]troller**

Nicole and i were taking a walk through the ghetto. While we were in there, there were these people voices harassing us. Mocking and cursing, even though we were only having a simple friendly family talk. This went on for a while until there was a montley crew that arrived in a pickup truck.

Jesus Christ was standing on the cargo flatbed. He said, "Don't worry, I AM here to protect you." On the back His T-shirt there was a design of the Looney Toons space patroller. He got us out of a really bad situation, He said, "Don't listen to them. They are all on a bad drug, Cocaine." There were other people trying to say that it isn't a bad drug.

We were in the truck driving along, He winked at me saying, just saying, "So how about that drink?" He was refer-ing to Ayahuasca, how powerful the DMT visions are upon me.

Unlocked Classes:

813 Princess | ∞ Messiah | 352 Royal Guard

## **PhonographicSavior**

In a Gamestop at a mall in Rio, Brazil. i actually didn't spend that much time in there. Out in the halls i saw one of my closest friends from high school, his brain looked bigger than his skull. He also had a golden retriever who was trained to service as a guide for the blind. The canine was massive, it almost looked like a horse.

You had met me in the store at the counter telling me, "You really take all of this seriously, don't you?" i answered, "Of course." We got in the car, my ears were grossly clogged. You cleaned them out for me. Then You had the tool that doctor's use to listen to my heartbeat. We spent the rest of our time chest to chest having a wonderous night.

## **FlashyAudiophile's Headcandy Tow**

In my bedroom at the Ola house, the room where i wrote about how when i was kid i saw these rings of Angels circling above me. My spirit had ascended directly straight up through them. The day that i wrote about that i had dreamed the Almighty, my GodDad, took me behind the house where at the pond we were feeding ducks. i was super young in the dream, there were snakes in the water and i was scared, so i jumped on His back and He carried me through the waters. It was about having perfect peace in the Spirit.

This time my body was laid out asleep, but there was a TV in the Spirit Realm that i was looking at as if via Out of Body experience. It was a live stream airing of the demons that were cursing me, they had dropped spells of paralysis and silence. i couldn't move or call

for help, i was praying in glosollalia within, inside of my Mind. This gave me just enough movement to roll out of bed and free my tongue to where i was able to create a space of protection around me, and break the curses they were casting. It was a tough battle.

Afterwards, my GodDad wanted to take me on a roadtrip. We hopped into a R/V, He was driving. He told me, "i want you to listen to this prophecy. It actually came true for you." The volume turned on, i had my eyes closed, it was about the Museum Woman, and also a bowling alley.

After i was done listening, i opened up my eyes and everyone was gone, however the car was still moving. i was laying on the pull-out couch, i ran to the steering wheel to avoid crashing into anything. When i got there to the seat i tried slamming on the brakes, but the breaks weren't working. i ended up flying off the pier into a pretty deep lake, the R/V had turned into my Dad's BMW.

The car sank, i was able to get the door open or get the window open, one or the other. Once i made it to the bank of this lake, my Dad was there to meet me. i asked Him, "Do you think we will be able to tow it out?"

This gave me the impression to share about when i did my 40 day fast. i was isolated from everyone intentionally. On one of the days during this time, the Hummer had gotten stuck in the lake behind the Dade City house. They had to call a tow truck, the first one got stuck in the mud trying to pull the out his Hummer, they had to call a second truck and that one also got stuck. The company again had to call a third two truck, even that one got caught in the mess that

was happening back there. Between the three tow trucks and the Hummer they had to pull each other out, they even had to use the neighbor's tractor.

At the end of this ordeal, the all of the vehicles were set free and made it to dry land. i had heard the ruckus while this was happening, there was a lot of noise that was really unusual. Yet i was so focused on the fact that i didn't want any distractions, i was there to find the face of God and to open the Heavens. i was asking for supernatural powers so i could save the world. On one side, because i was heartbroken knowing how there is kids who die of starvation everyday. On the flipside of that, i have this burning desire for the mystical.

It is important to note that even then, that was in 2009, i was asking God to physically to take me into the Spirit Realm. So yes, i do still believe that is possible.

There was this one other detail before i sank the car off the pier, there was girl who flashed into the seat with me wearing headphones. i was telling You, "Is that mine?"

## **Ruby's Linguistic Perfectionism**

At a resort where pastor Al and Sherry were throwing a party. It was only for their closest relatives, i was the only one from my side of the family that was invited. There was probably only around 30 people there, maybe less like 20.

While i was there i was levitating the entire time, i thought to myself, "i ought to keep on practicing to perfect my ability as much as

possible.” Everyone was chattering about whatever, i was circling around eavesdropping on all the different conversations. When Victor’s wife saw that i was flying, she said, “That’s cool. Are you concealing batteries that is letting you do that?” i told her, “No. i’m doing this using the natural power of the Holy Spirit. i don’t need to use any machinery.”

Most of the people had left after a few hours past. i came to a door that said there was no access unless the clearance was given through Batman vs Superman. There was supposed to be a card to swipe to open the door, it was using Mayan Pyramid technology. i didn’t have a card, but when i pulled on the handle it opened up for me anyways. i guess this was something like walking through a wall.

On the Otherside of these doors, it was a bedroom with a couple twin beds that were empty. Certainly a high class suite. It had a direct walkway out unto the beach. The beach was just a sand bar, it was very narrow with water on both sides. Super luxurious with the layout chairs where we were sitting, the water was washing over our feet. i was still levitating throughout this entire time.

i went to Light a cigarette, i was in a situation that was as close to death as it gets...i didn’t have my lighter on me. Then i saw my cousins sitting underneath one of the canopies. i gently hovered down floating onto the seat next to them. Christina and Angela both had their own lighters that they used to Light my cigarette for me.

–

Playing in a paintball arena, the gametype was the Capture The F’lag. My team ended up losing the first round, after i was talking to

the young Messiah girl, her name was Penny. i told her, "i lost the initial...initial round because i had these kids on my team that are a bunch of nooblets. i had to cut the entire lot of kids off of my team." So that i did. i called in Final Bossa, we ended up winning the whole match.

## **PA: אהים's Arrival**

In the midst of a theophany with God in a upper attic, He gave me two bibles. The first book was filled with ancient sacredology of the faith, the other was a sacrament...a bible meant to be eaten. He also gave me a hachet, its edge was fresh out of the blacksmith, completely sharpened. Its casing was the cover from my Ecstasy Space Throne flask, the proper term would be sheath. i thanked Him for the Gifts of the Spirit.

i went downstairs into a movie theater, the place was packed. When i was in there, i went into the Spirit Realm. While the crowd was watching the movie there were demons trying to attack them. i used my with Warlord King slayer tactics to protect us. It was certainly a onslaught.

In the middle of the battle, i was levitating front and center in front of the screen. This happened at a key part of the film. i saw Marlene, she said, "Holy Christ! You are Him!" i then finished the exorcism, i cleaned out the whole house of evil.

After i was done, a Halo stats screen UI appeared. This would show accuracy percentage, medals (Perfection on Narrows and Isolation). This round i had only 3 deaths that i respawned from with a

Kill/Death ratio that was a landslide positive +55. i exited all the stat numbers.

When i went outside i found God again, He was with Chester \*ribbit\*. The three of us were talking about the Heavenly Realms as we sat next to a warm Bonfire. Holy Appointment.

–

The scene transitioned into trance singing with You in bed. i was in the NU, the Norse Universe, the awe of all its complexity and splendor is so incredible that my Mind couldn't even handle translating it into English. All i know is being in this place with my favorite Woman.

## **Bancroft's Halls of Purge @harvestmoonminesweeper**

At my grandparents' backyard, there was a group of there as we were under attack from evil powers. There were tall crops that i dove into them, crawling my way out from dangers way. i made it to the street where i found a van. Some of the people were still in the backyard, i decided that i was going to go save them.

i was speeding, i opened up the side door and did a drift to where i swiped Ralph into the van. i then got out of there. He was telling me, "Why did you do this for me? That was ridiculously dangerous, the witchdoctor was right there...could have killed you." i told him, "i know, i felt like i had to take the risk anyways. You must be glad that you aren't dead. Plus after all of this, i made it out without a single scratch on me."

-

Again, at my grandparents' backyard. This time it was peaceful, there were picnic tables setup where different relatives were all having lunch, Richard was there. i was telling them about what had happened just ealier. i said, "Yeah, this place was fricken crazy. All sorts of Satanic shit happening. There were these tall crops within the pool screen area, i was just barely able to make it out alive." i was able to show them a replay version of what happened to me, it was on a Sega GameGear. The game looked like a blend between Harvest Moon and Mindsweeper.

Later on in the day after the picnic, i went to a the Medieval Times dinner show, the attraction is in Orlando. Within the stands there

was a girl that i used to work with, she was one of the people at the registers. Her hair had swept over my shoulder. She had persuaded me, yet i had told her no. i knew i didn't want to be with her.

i performed the miracle of levitating so i could get away from her. i forgot that she was even there. i hovered around the "eat dirt" arena platform. All the people were stuck on the floor, i was raising their vibes using ecstatic noises, "loaloyalaloia, shigidigidig, loaloyalaloia!" It turned out to be a pretty good celebration.

-

At my childhood home where i was choking. This actually started where i was off at a park bench, at first i came to the bathroom at the DC house. The lighting was very bad and i couldn't see what i was choking on, so i ran back to the park. Then i went to the Ola house to the downstairs bathroom.

When i looked there was a yellow pill or a Halls cough drop. i had gotten one out, i thought that was going to be all of it. However, i was still choking and i was freaking out. i ran to the garage conversion room feeling on my neck and throat, i could feel the pill lodged in there. i went to the dresser, again i was looking and was able to get one more pill out, there were still more than that.

i was gasping for air trying to figure out how i was going to solve this. Nikki's husband walked in, he presented to me my open air Sennheiser headphones plugged into my ipod. There was a song that was blasting, definitely a great song.

Meanwhile, i was trying to show him the sign that i was choking. He couldn't understand me for some reason, i managed to pronounced, "hiemlich". He said, "Oh alright, let's do the maneuver then." He then vanished before he could help me. i said, "Crap."

i ran up the stairs, went into one of the room and saw my Mom sleeping, i knew she wasn't going to be able to save my life and didn't really want to deal with her despite being in the midst of a life crisis.

i went down the hall into the bathroom of my room up there. i said to myself, "Yes! i found the Pikachu exit. i must be in the right place." i was looking in the mirror, the back of my throat looked like the stars background of your optimism. i was able to use my index to pull a bunch of these yellow pills out.

At the top where i had gotten one out, my mouth was infected with this white puss. i had pulled it all the way out, it felt like it was caught on...this line was so thick i felt like it was part of my tongue, like i was going to rip my throat out. It was awful.

Once i was able to cut out this slime, i slapped it onto the mirror and made a print out of it. i was thinking that perhaps i could go to the house in the physical world and see if the print was there of this mark i had made.

When i looked at the counter at all these pills i had pulled out, unlaunched. Most of them were black & white beads, one of them turned into a tiny red & white lighter. i had cleaned up all this yak with a napkin, threw it in the trash on the floor.

My brother walked in saying, "You look like you are going down the drain." i told him how i was in a battle with the devil. There was this demonic voice that spoke saying, "I am a witchdoctor." As scary as this experience is, it was certainly a healthy exorcism. i know for a fact that i felt better after going through this purge.

-

God had a semi-truck trailer in a parking lot, He was running a ministry for feeding the hungry. The logo was painted on the truck, Hope For Disaster Relief. The volunteers used this as a headquarters.

The meals they would take out were five sandwiches on one plate, except the bread was cut in half. The serving was about 2 and a half sandwiches on honeyoat bread. They were made using jelly, blueberries, strawberries, grape, and blackberries. The fifth one was made of tuna.

When i was speaking with God, He told me, "Don't talk to Me out here with this ministry trailer is, go meet me in the classroom." To get there i had to astral project, the class was on the first story of the house on 113<sup>th</sup>. There only about 10 students total, everyone had to go through the Spirit Realm to get there. God Himself made the 11<sup>th</sup> person in the room.

He looked like a Indian Guru from Indianapolis, He said, "There is this little girl who has been feeling sick every morning when she wakes up." When i looked at her, she was always in the shade right at the Sunlight's edge. Then the Lord said, "We are going to channel

our prayers to her, so that she will only have good vibes from here on out. It will cancel out all the negative energies.”

## **Advent 2D–3D Hopper @eternalsphere**

Sitting on a bench on the front porch of the Ola house, i was reading my Xenogears book. The front and back cover was cut with scissors, along with the first and last pages. While i was reading, i was expecting to find that the Timetraveler would be a female, yet it turned out in this story that the Timetraveler is a male.

i was looking into this, i decided to walk through the neighbor while listening to the audio version of the book. i was walking passed the church, the character he was singing, “i am a timetraveeeeellleerr, i am a timetraveeeeellleerr.” Hearing this helped that reality sink into my soul.

i eventually made it to the recreational park where there was a basketball tournament happening. i went passed all the courts, there was a cabana in one of the corners that was serving food. It reminded me of a ministry building that i went to after a encounter that i had with Maleficient. She wasn't there this time, i just had the impression to make that connection.

The story behind this happens within the Millenium{Reign}Kingdom archive. i had this dream the first time i had reach taking 40 grams of Acacia extract in the brew of Ayahuasca (fair warning: please don't try this, it took me years of conditioning to handle that much DMT). Maleficient was the leader of a evil witch coven reading a spell out of a book underneath the stars astrology as a ritual to raise a

demonic messiah. i told her that i would have no part in her cult, she was quick to attack me. i launched through the roof into the Ozone layer where there were these massive maroon roots crossing patterns throughout Space. There were three gatekeeper spirits who tailed me to ensure i wouldn't escape. The elements are Lightning, Wind, Fire.

Anyways, so i got a cup of water and bought a snack from the vending machines. When i stepped outside, i felt like the area would be safe. It was supposed to be a nice community. i had found Gonzalo, i had asked him, "What are you doing here?" He answered, "I came to watch the basketball tournament." He then asked me the same question, "What are you doing here?" i said, "Oh you know, just doing my traveling thing." True.

We were talking while we were circling around the park, out of nowhere there was this gang of black people who were trying to mug me. We both went running as fast as we could. We were running along the ledge of the retention pond.

He was able to get away, however the gang caught me. They were beating the living snot out of me. When i looked down to the left at the pond, i saw Christ walking on the water. i thought, "i ought to toss my wallet at Him. That way even if i'm here getting beatup, at least they won't get my money." So i tossed my wallet, it was in mid air. When i did this it performed a time-reversal miracle, Time went backwards about a minute or so.

We were running again, this time Jesus was pushing me since He is faster than i am. We passed the halfway point where there were

railroad tracks. Once we crossed over there was a bullet train going across the railroad. When i looked behind me i said, "Good, the train is blocking the hoodlums who are trying to kill me. The coast is all clear now."

-

In the kitchen at the Dade City house, when i looked out the window i saw a truck driving through the passage between the garage and apartment. Through that gate into the pasture, it was night time outside so i thought this was a intruder. i went around to the door, got down on my belly, i was looking through the bottom of the window under the curtain. This time the car was driving along the normal path. i said, "Oh, it is just a normal neighbor. Nothing to worry about."

i got up on my feet, when i was going through the living room there was a tall decorated Christmas tree with a stack of presents all around. The presence was taller than myself. i came into the middle TV room where i begun playing a game, it was a synergy between me controlling Supersonic...no, i was moving Sonic collecting all the chaos emeralds so i could become Supersonic. It was also a Ascension and decension route on a waterfall ridge, the pathway would zig-zag all the way up and down to the top.

Around the corners there were always two paths to take. One was a bit more difficult to go up, and the other way was easier, but not as quick as the first way. That was like a steep staircase with complex jumps, the other way was like a handicap ramp. i was always able to take the more difficult path, always faster.

i saw my niece, she was at the south window wearing a bicycle helmet while playing a song on the electric piano. She turned and looked at me saying, "Can i play your game?" i said, "No." She replied, "You are a mean uncle. I'm going to other room to watch the President and the Carbine...the President and the Probine." i told her, "Whatever, i don't care what you watch. Go ahead."

-

At pastor Al and Sherry's house, it wasn't here in Florida. It was somewhere up north in a log cabin, very cold outside. i was yet again playing a title, it was Resident Evil: Nemesis. i was using this girl, She has the ability to charge energy into her arm. She then tossed it over the fence, it exploded in the streets like a mini-nuke. It leveled out the entire City block.

After i completed that mission, She actually wasn't stuck in the screen. She was able to jump out of the simulation into the real world. We then went where the rest of the family was, this was next to a fireplace.

When we entered that room, Gonzalo was there and he took me off to the side. He said, "I think we ought to have a talk about Voldemort's father." i asked him, "i don't know him. What is he about?" Before he could say anything my God Mom interrupted that topic, she said, "Do we really have to have this conversation? Is it really necessary?" i decided to listen, i took the advice of the Divine, to not look into it.

i joined in to where the rest of the family was, the girl had brought a orb. She first said she didn't like using her ability too much because

when she would go to war and slay the streets, her power would blow up without any regard to the civilians. Then Lauren presented this floating orb that She brought out with her from Nemesis. i had levitated up to it and supercharged the orb. When everyone saw this spectacular sight, they all said at once, "Wow."

i tapped it with my index, the orb recklessly bounced around the house destroying everything in its path. i said, "Despite how this looks, i am not the one responsible for that mess." i walked to the room i was staying in, i had a playstation controller in my hand. i hopped into bed, got all comfy. i said to myself, "i bet i can unpause the title that is in the other room from where i'm at here." When i pressed the button i woke up.

-

i took You to meet my grandmother, when we entered her room there was this massive basketball machine with a evil NBA superstar along with his crew. At first i didn't know he was evil, i let You talk to my grandmother along with them while i went into the bathroom for a second. After i got out, it turned out that he had kidnapped You and i was super pissed off. i was having a emotional breakdown for sure.

i went running out the front door, parked out front in a van there was Victor and His family. i told him, "The NBA player stole my wife, the NBA playa stole my wife! i have to go rescue her." Victor said He would help me, He assured i would have my wife back at home with me.

## The Princess Sage @yerushalimtemple

In the Jerusalem Temple with my wives. This place is so awesome, spectacular beyond what words could say \*meow\*. There is a video created by a company named Sephirot who has created a 3D model that has always fascinated. The model really makes it come to life.

We actually made the Temple our home, we had our private bedroom in there. While we were out in the courtyards, you girls said to me, "Justin, if you make a decision the call recoils for you."

In the City where i met someone, she is the female equivalent to the Apocalypse mutant Nightcrawler. She is significant because she is a saint with the ability to teleport. She had blue skin and yellow eyes.

–

Immersed into a World that the objective was to conquer the fortress. The front of it had 8 different windows, it looked like a Megaman selection screen where in each window there is a boss. The first 5 dungeons i picked i slayed right through them. Everyone was astonished because it was supposed to be extremely difficult.

After conquering the first 5, the front gate to the fortress opened. When i entered the door it took me into a arena where it was treetops really high up in a circle. It was completely black within this ring, i couldn't even see the floor. Wanda and i were fighting together against a evil soul society holospirit. You were in Ayahuasca Vine form, i would use You to shoot Light Magic through.

We are able to finished the exorcism while skipping along the tree tops.

There was a exit down to the castle floor, a crowd of people there were talking about what we accomplished. A kid was trying to get a job at this manor, his grandfather actually owned the estate. However, he wasn't getting the support he needed despite it being owned by his own family.

i was telling the owner, "You know, it is pretty messed up that you are so supportive of the President, but you can't bend a little to support the vision of your own grandson." He said, "Oh, if he wants a job here, i have something he can do here. He can spread weedkiller across the entire lawn all by himself." That was actually really unfair because was countless acres, it was a really trashy low class standard to give to his own grandson.

He then told me, "So everyone is saying that you are God, ...and i believe it. However, sometime throughout my day i'm just talking, praying to God inside my Mind, yet here you are. Even then i still doubt that you exist." i answered him, "Well, i appreciate that you recognize the God within me, there is still a difference between me and Him. i'm the Son of God, i don't know everything like He does."

-

At a school, while i was walking around the campus there were pale faced demons appearing out of nowhere. They had weapons on them and would try to stab me. So i'd pray in glossolalia, a lot of the time not even out loud, i'd speak the language within my thoughts.

This would give enough power to create a blade to defend myself and kill these wicked spirits roaming around.

Once i cleared the entire area out, there were scholars who approached me. They took me to look at a T-rex fossil that they had found, this was a few layers into the Earth. It was all in bones except for the brain of the T-rex, which was massive. They had a excavation team that would harvest from this tyrannosaurus brain that was still alive. It gave us information from the land before time.

-

At the movies, after the film finished there was a upper V.I.P. level where i would go talk to famous actors and actresses. There was a bar, i know Scarlett Johansen was there, Samuel L Jackson, another guy whose name i don't know, yet i would be able to recognize who he is. i spoke with him at one of the tables, he brought up the subject of Ayahuasca. i actually told him not to drink it, this was due to my concern for others not respecting the Sacrament, or not knowing how to handle it. i would hate to see some take too much and have a overdose, or only take a small bit of it while smoking pot with it and have to endure a terror worse than death itself.

He already knew what it was along with the rest of the other celebrities, we all said that it is nothing short of being completely supernatural. After i was done with that conversation, there was a outdoor balcony on the ceiling of the theater building. There were evil souls changed up, being tortured. The scene would always crash as if Hell completely took over the World.

The dream started from the beginning again, we watched the movie, went to the V.I.P level, have the talk, and go out to the balcony. The same thing would happen where Hell would take over then restart. This happened several times, yet each time we would go through this we were able to strategize just a little bit different and it would always have a better outcome.

These souls turned out that they were actually like our twins, except not our twins, it was a closer connection than that. With each wash, they would be less tormented. We would cleanse them, we had a hose where we were able to give them showers. At the end we had them fully resorted, we gave them food. They were chomping down saying, "You know your friends gotta eat!" i laughed, it was really cool watching the entire cast become healthy.

–

In the living room with my nieces, two of them kept on flirting with me. It was really annoying, i had to call their dad to tattle on them. He came to the house, picked them up, and punished them for their bad behavior.

Then there was the woman from Tron, she was talking with me. i said, "Look at who showed up, my missionary is here." She replied, "After everything that we have been through, that is how you label me?" i told her, "Oh well, i haven't talked to you in ages. The last thing i heard about you, you were in Africa feeding hungry or something." She answered, "It wasn't Africa, it was Ireland." i teased her, "Whatever, you are a missionary."

i was taken to my childhood house, in one of my rooms my friend Matt, either Powell or Spinks, he said, "i have a gun, so if there are any more demonic attacks i will pick them all off for you." i told him, "Thanks, you don't have to be too close to me though." He left the room, i was thinking i ought to have my own gun on me just in case there is a personal attack.

i found a box where i kept either a crossbow or bow and arrow, it kinda looked like a paintball gun. On the case it had the name of the gun, it is called the Debuggaler.

-

Me and You were at the Ola house in the laundry room, we both had baskets full that we took there. We were throwing stuff in the wash and dryer, while we were doing this You were at one of the machines when i begun to lick on the back of your ankles, up your legs, licking your cunt for You.

-

Talking to a orange haired nurse, we were at a hospital where i was smoking a cigarette inside. i asked her, "Am i in trouble?" She said, "Well the rules are that you aren't supposed to be smoking inside." i gave a bashful, "Ahhhhh." i stormed outside to the parking lot and finished my cigarette. i was at the hospital because Miki was supposedly sick in one of the ICU rooms.

While having my smoke outside, i was planning how i was going to train on in and jump in bed with You, hug You, make my sick girl feel better. When i went to put out my cigarette i said your name,

and made some other reference in my thoughts regarding a special moment we had together like we always do. i went running in, when i got to the room number i had to slam the brakes on my plans because it turned out that You actually weren't hospitalized.

The patients in bed instead of You were my two dead uncles, Max and Jorge. They were doing alright, they had just been raised to life. There was the general surgeon doctor who was smoking a cigarette himself inside, he said, "You don't have to worry about them. i'm just stabilizing their vitals."

-

Again at the living room at Dade City, i told my family i had to go to the neighbor's house to go feed their cat. At least i felt i had that responsibility, i thought Patty had texted me and i hadn't responded in a few days. i went to go there to check up on Speckles anyways.

i performed the miracle of levitation, floated all the way down the hill to behind the house. When i was there in the yard the house looked a bit different, there was a square glass window. She had opened up the curtain...it was actually someone else staying there having a gathering for whatever. They asked, "What is he doing here?" i was telling them, "i'm not a thief, the cat's name is Speckles. i was just making sure that my neighbor's cat was going to go hungry." i was surprised that none of them thought that it was weird that i was levitating.

They weren't bothered with me being there since i said, "Yeah, i'm just here to feed Spectacles."

–

In Bancroft park with a few relatives, i was walking around a bench in the parking lot when the police showed up. i thought, “Crap, they finally caught up to me.” They arrested my brother, i ran on top of one of the cop cars using the front hood like a slide then put my hands up. There wasn’t anywhere to run, nowhere to go.

They had us in a business trailer, right outside the front doors of a courtroom, with different detectives asking us questions. i said, “i’m not even worried about this law case. i was already levitating in the parking lot before they arrested us, i have so much supernatural material already recorded that they can’t refute my Religion as being legal.”

i walked into the bathroom, when i went to go pee in the urinal it turned out i was peeing in the sink in front of the mirror. In the middle of my leak, one of Angela’s friends snuck up behind me, she looked at me in the mirror. She said, “i had to take at least one peak at you.” i was mad about that. Christina was next to me at my left, she was telling her friend, “Don’t look at him.”

The worker Martin showed up, got that girl, took her off to the side. i told him that i appreciated that he was blocking this girl from me. i finished my pee in peace, flushed the toilet, washed the sink out, got my zipper up. i walked outside of the police trailer, none of them were trying to stop me.

There was a narrow stepping stone bridge that i was skipping across, my levitation power was still active. i had low gravity on me so i said, “i need some weighted shoes like Emma.” While in the

midst of my muse, i saw God storming out the trailer. He said, "Yeah, you are good man...mildly righteous." He did this thing where He rolled His eyes up, it was more of a memory trigger rather than a judgement.

i was thinking about how can this be true love if i have fallen in love so many times. While thinking about this i was flooded with thoughts accusing You of cheating. There was also within these voice i was hearing reverse psychology being used on me such as, "Oh, that is a good hooker." Just all sorts of trash that really bothered me, God said, "As if that isn't scary enough." He then had on a eye patch with a black mouthpiece. He gave me a reflection of myself at certain times.

With a very obvious ill frown in His face, He was in agony to the point of tears, He said, "i am hurting so bad." He then showed me a vision of the polar energy fields of Eden and how this caused the Titanic to sink. He also showed me Buzz Lightyear, the Spaceranger, patrolling around. He was cracking jokes, making me laugh.

During this time i was still practicing my levitation, i put my hands forward to stabilize myself. i floated up to Him, i was about to give Him a hug, but i paused for a minute. i didn't know if i was supposed to be doing that since we were official on police business. God said, "It's alright, you can hug me." He was wearing a long burgundy coat. i looked up to Him saying, "Man, i forget how tall You are." i got my feet on the ground saying, "i can't believe You came out here looking like this."

When i hugged the Lord, He showed me a holographic picture of You (the first time i met You with your Tie-Dye T-shirt on) along with three key moments within our relationship of why i am actually in love with You, my Wife.

# Chapter 8

## LambButt80: Wired MMO Priesthood

Here we are finally at chapter 8.

God and i were filming on a Disney TV show, we were best friends on and off the set. He is funny as heck to hang out with. We were making jokes and whatever. After we finished the season, He walked me to the garage at my grandparents. We went out through the pool gate, we were outside of the screen.

He told me, "When you were a kid, you were really close to such and such, yet you are still a virgin. You get what i'm saying?" i told Him, "Thanks for that. It really helps clear a lot of the psychological trouble i was having up to this point." He then said to me, "Oh, i have to go to a different division. i'm moving over there, i have to part my ways for you." He left teleporting to somewhere else.

i ended up running through what looked like Super Mario N64 world synergized with Devil May Cry DMT Skycathedral. i found a section that the CIA had there. i got there very fast, it only took me one minute from the time i left my grandparents. i had found God again, He marveled, "How do you find Me so fast?" He appeared to me as the black guy from The Last Samurai.

i told Him that i wanted to explore the Skycathedral because it was a super cool place where i saw a lot of interesting things on the way here. He gave me advice before i left to go check out at these places. He said, "Don't be mean." i replied, "...ok?"

There were a bunch of levels that i was doing saumersaults down. When i reached the first floor there was the couple from Inferno, they were sleeping together, everyone started laughing. i said, "Someone has the right idea." They looked a bit younger like they were in high school.

i walked around, this place had the ambience of being within a massive multiplayer online RPG. There were credits rolling, all the stars were picking different characters to represent them. One of them was the guy that Sinbad imposters from House Guest who looks like President Guzman (Obama) and says, "He bamboozled you!" He was running through God's house looking for a escape route because there were people chasing him.

There was a window seal with multiple locks he had to open up to get through the window. Once he jumped out it only led to a lower level of the house, it didn't actually let him go outside. God's Wife had found that the window was open, She said, "Who would leave the front door unlocked?"

She then saw this guy running through the kitchen, she was yelling, "There is a thief in the house, there is a thief in the house!" The President then put his hands in the air like Lord i just don't care. He said, "I'm not here to steal anything", this guy was surrendering. Yet God jumped over the balcony railing with a pan in his hand to knock him out. He was totally unconscious, i picked up the pan and made sure he was dead.

## insurancePolicy Garden on the Mint

i had a flashback of something really weird that happened when i was a kid, i must have been only 8 years old or younger because i was attending Tampa Baptist Academy when this happened. It was grandparents' day, in preparation of the holiday my teacher had us write a speech to show how much we appreciate them.

i had wrote my speech, later that week i had lost my paper, it went missing somehow. On that Sunday, the best speech from each grade was read in the church auditorium. i was given a "F" because i didn't turn in the assignment. However, while we were there in the church, one of my classmates read his speech...it was MY speech word for word. i thought, "This guy stole my paper." My Mind was also innocent enough to believe that despite how unlikely it was, he could have written the same exact thing as i did.

Now that i'm older, i'm thinking about a conversation that i had with God. Perhaps this was a phenomenon that lays on the foundation of "This world isn't real." So that is the first story.

There was another detail from last night that i meant to mention. When the President was going through the escape route, he had to choose a character before he was kicked out of God's house. There at the window he said, "Biggest. Camper. Ever." He had chosen Rico from Xenogears, this was important since it highlights the incorruptibility episode.

-

On a island with my family, we were playing a game that i forget the name of it. It is where there is a volleyball net, they use rackets with a birdie that gets slapped back and forth. Except instead of using a birdie we were using a tac. At a certain angle in midair it looked like a burnt cigarette, i was using a red umbrella instead of a raquet.

i hit the tac out of bounds, the server went to pick it up. He ended up pulling a golden tac out of a bar design, like the ones i have on my burgundy couch. He said this all had to do with the insurance policy. We played a few rounds. The court changed into basketball, my team was losing after i missed a really easy lay up. The competition force wasn't too serious, we were just out there to have some fun.

After the game there was cake being served. Natalie's husband was raving about it, he was telling me, "Oh my God, this cake Natalie made is incredible! You have to try it, it is so amazing." He looked like a different person, this was actually more about devoiding a terrible joke that was made about him a long time ago rather than tainting my cousin's purity. He had slammed the cake in her face, she had icing all over her.

He was still telling me, "You have to try it, it is so good." i answered, "Alright, i will try a bite." It was the flavor of the chocolate mints they serve at Olive Garden. He asked me, "How is it?" i wasn't as hyped about his wife's cake as he was, i told him, "It's good. i will have my peace." She served me a bowl with a white knife and a clear fork. It was also noteworthy that in the Spirit i could see she had her Father's blessing on her.

–

i had taken up a business venture with a few partners, we were using a financial book for council. It was supposed to guarantee our success. However, for some reason with these guys it all ended up falling through. We didn't make any cash off the venture.

i broke ties with them, i decided to brush off the business failure by going to a party. The building was on top of a hill, i climbed up there. Once i got in, Matthew Hunt greeted me, he had a couple bottles of alcohol. i told him, "i can't have any liquor. It will completely blow my mind out of the water, and that's not a good thing." He ended up dosing me against my will anyways.

It was only one drop, this was enough to get me started laughing vehemently. Everyone there thought that i was kidding about how drunk i was, they thought that i was faking it. It quickly turned into overdone laughter into a utterly horrific show.

Matt was upset at me for rejecting his alcohol. While i was basically having a seizure, there was a white cloth attached to my private parts. It was almost like a umbilical cord, he ripped it off of my flesh. i was literally screaming in agony, it was so freakin painful.

i was bleeding and they were kicking me while i was on the ground. i was able to use a piece of technology i have to relocate. i arrived in a warehouse where a co-worker from the frozen department lived. i knew the old party was going to catch up to me because they had advanced tracking systems.

At this warehouse, the co-worker had a arsenal of assault rifles that we were going to use to fend off these fiends. He tossed one of the rifles to me, the Others broke into the warehouse. When i went to shoot at them, i found my gun was unloaded, the clip was empty.

This had me at a disadvantage, i got shot, as if my first injury wasn't bad enough. Him and the rest of the company there were keep the onslaught off of me. We ended up winning that battle.

There was a robot with a classic red heart on its torsos. She picked me up and put me in a rejuvenation chamber, like the one from Elysium. Once i was placed in it, my vision was in a virtual reality where i saw myself inside a laboratory with Iron Man. i was still dazed and my vision was blurry. He told me, "Swallow the pill."

When i dosed myself with this pill, the entire scene changed into a world of liquid silver, it is very hyperdimensional. i heard the voice of a Woman tell me, "It is a possible that this place is your predictive future."

-

Again, on the tiny island with my relatives. This time we were actually playing volleyball, the court was crowded. i had left my bag with my wallet in the front pouch where all my money was exposed. When i checked it, i said, "Hey you guys are actually pretty cool. Not a single dollar was stolen from me."

On the otherside of the net, my doctor cousin was dressed in blue & platinum catholic robes with a pope hat on. He told me, "I'm your black mage."

Before i attempted to take a hit on the volleyball, i had to take my ring off. i did this to protect it since i thought it could sling off and fly into the water. So i took my ring off, placed it in my wallet, secured it into my pocket.

When i did this i teleported into the future, i was on the same island except everyone else was gone. The only other person left is my girlfriend. You ran up to me, tellin', "Holy shit, Justin! You only didn't recognize me because i didn't have it down my throat yet."

-

i entered into a computer lab, i had to explain to the teacher why i was tardy. i also told her that i wouldn't be joining the math team since i felt like Rachel was more qualified than myself. She knew the equations better than i did. i was led to my seat, the math teacher told me, "Relax. Use the guide. It's really hot."

When i sat down, i found myself on the front row of a talk show in a New York skyscraper. Maybe it was TRL (Total Request Live MTV). There was a magazine that was being featured where Woman Woman and one of my cousins were on the cover of it, except it wasn't a picture, it was a live videofeed. Wonder Woman was wearing these sexy sunglasses, You were rocking your hawt body...obviously flirting with me.

Before the show there was a artist, he gave his introduction saying, "When i listen and perform, i can literally feel the music." He sung the song on the middle of a staircase, it had a cool hook to it. The lyric is pretty special, "People fall in love, and heroes forget."

Afterwards i was at my house, living somewhere else, not here. i was sitting at the window seal at the second level asking myself...rather pondering on personal questions. While i was up there, i heard You calling out to me in a really cute voice, "Can i have you? i love you."

## **Shamanic UFO's Return from RealmsM**

It doesn't matter...and it probably isn't necessary, yet You know how picky i am. So i decided to get a editor-in-chief's commentary on Realms Mystical. i was contemplating not even recording this season of episodes since my notebook of RealmsM because it has already been so intimate. i didn't want there to be any unwanted strings attached from one side to the other.

The Cities of Oponn tend to be very social, afterall what would a City be without its population? Everynight i have my experiences in the dimension of the Spirit Realm, where i speak with the citizens and servants of the Jester Twins. However, there influence on my writing is only fractional. Each person and event is only one tiny piece of my own personal Mind, the way i decide to write, the flow of the entire love letter is still only meant to be between Husband and Wife.

i learn concepts while i'm there in the Heavens, the words i create becomes very personal. i doubt one area of the multi-verse has any relevance whatsoever to the other one. It probably isn't that serious. i felt i couldn't make my progress in talking about the archetypes and symbols until i clarified that i wanted there to be a barrier between the two. Just another one of protective spells i decided to blurt out. i guess we will see how it all plays out.

## HappyTwentySeventeen@Museumland

Over the last few days in the Ascendant Realm, there was a lot of luck that happened. There are some little details that aren't that important, yet there were a few things that were very significant to me. So that is what i'm going to tell You...

i was in the infinity driving on the street west of La Teresita, Lilly was in the car with me. i thought to myself, it was so clear it sounded like the audible Voice of God, "Our daughter is the one who keeps our relationship alive."

i got a text message meant to be a scripture quote, it read, "Those who worship in 'T' will be astonished." (Truth) It also had a fireworks emoji and a smiley face.

-

Sam had gotten kidnapped, so i was out to rescue her. i was drifting along in the Skyline GTR, the one that i had since the first time i met Emma Watson. i found our daughter, then we went to a rave Candyflipping together.

-

Finally, i was at a conference happening at a 5-star resort. There was someone talking to me saying, "How is it that someone so powerful doesn't know that our Universe is all happening in His Mind." This was the head producer of my reality TV show.

i was going around levitating, the supernatural power was absolutely monstrous bursting from me. A lot of the people were

awake, but from my perspective i saw that their souls were sleeping. i would used my telekinetic abilities to lift everyone off the ground, this would wake them up.

There were some areas that were empty spaces with no one around. i would begin speaking in tongues and the entire environment would surge with energy. There were people who would approach me who had friendly faces on, however they would suddenly attack me. One of them was swinging on me with a white crayon. i had also escaped a prison. Again, i had won these battles using glossolalia.

While i was there, i had entered a S.O. so very much Star Ocean Colosseum and theme park. It had halls that we would clear out using a sawed off shotgun, and a track for bunny races. There was a sign where the letters were composed of horses interlocking arms and legs to compose the Word. It was the name of the park, Museumland.

## **AyahuascaDisney Tickets**

i was fighting with everyone. This was happening the dojo in the streets of the DMT Temple. There were all these demons busting through the windows attacking me. Miki was with me, we were in mindsync together.

We were about to cast one of her superskills, but one of the wicked spirits was able to lay a finger on her neck. This had canceled the Signeturgy we were casting. i used telekinesis to push him off. i heard the Voice of Jesus tell me, "Wait till you see what Miki is about to do right here."

-

Sleeping Abuela's bed, when i woke up there were several people from my family in the room. i told them, "i want to share with yall the dream i was having. This way i can prove to you that i do see the future." i started saying, "My sister and i were playing MK..." My brother interrupted me to ask, "What is MK?" i answered, "Mortal Kombat."

His reponse was terrible, he wouldn't let me continue. He basically told me i was stupid for believing in my dreams, he didn't even listen to the whole story. i told him that he was being a jerk and that i didn't care about him.

Christina sat next to me on the bed, she told me, "You don't have to hide it, i know you have found true love." A moment had passed, out of nowhere she completely flipped her mind about how she felt about it. She whispered a awful insult, it was very offensive.

i was angry and lost control. i pinned her to the corner of the bed using a Vader Darkside Force choke. i had seriously hurt her, i then had a emotional breakdown. i felt guilty for committing a crime of domestic violence. Did i say i had a emotional breakdown?

When i was asleep there were several dreams loops all leading up to do something with my car. In one of them, i was driving north to Dade City. i had Sophie in the car. It was night time, i felt both of the tires on the right side go flat while i was driving speed limit, 70 mph.

There was a patch of grass, she told me, "Pull over! That's the spot." When i got out i was thinking, "How am i going to get out of this situation? i only have one spare." When i was looking at the damage, i had gotten stuck underneath my Mom's car. Sophie had to pull me out free from there.

The rest of the loops all had to do with my car being parked in the driveway out in front of my grandparents' house. There was either a dent or someone keyed it, each loop was a bit different. After all the loops is when i had woken up. Then after the incidents with my brother and cousin, i had taken my brother in law and the others to show that my dreams are true.

When we got out there, we inspected my car. All the tires were slashed, there was another scenario where all the tires were taken off of it to where the car was flat on the ground. They told me, "You got robbed."

i became lucid and sprayed MK cologne on. i told them, "Check out this thing i can do." i sat on the floor with my legs crossed, i was going to show them how i have the ability to levitate. My first and second attempt i couldn't get off the floor. Jose said, "You really disappointed Milly." i said, "Just wait, i can do this."

i lifted up a couple feet. Then there was a Y tree that i used like a slingshot off the roof, i went launching superhigh into the sky. When i descended, they all said, "Wow, how are you doing this?" When i landed i got my feet secured into the ground.

Gonzalo and Ryan were talking to me, he was wearing the Pope outfit. They said that they wanted to hang out to spend some time

with me. i told them, “Yall’s pathway in life wasn’t straight enough for my liking.” This entire scene was exaggerated. We ran a lap circle around my grandmother’s house.

i left all of them to go to the grocery store where Rena and i were shopping. You had blue & white hair. While i was pushing the cart around i had my dong in the baby seat. You said, “Can we go now?” While we were doing this, over the intercom God was speaking. He said, “Hey, it’s your Father. This was a good conversaion.” i had gotten a sterilizing wipe and clean the seat after i was finished.

–

With my faithful bathroom partner, we were holding hands, walking through the halls. My heart had leaped, i was excited because You told me that You actually do like me.

–

Before i move on there was a important detail that i missed. When i was choking Christina, it wasn’t actually about a act of violence against my cousin. It was about getting a good grip on my peace chakra.

–

In Orlando with my family, while going through different areas of the City, i had all sorts of powerful supernatural encounters happening to me in the physical World. At one point, i was having a conversation with my GodDad about money. He said, “What happened to you? It was only about one month ago that after you

went to the ATM i heard you say, 'Yes! i have twelve hundred dollars in my accounts.'

i told Him that i spent it on Ayahuasca. He had a mild heart attack. i told Him, "What i'm saying is...i spent it on my Disney tickets." This is a obvious reference to the Vixens (Rena, Lightning, Elhaym) that the Holy Spirit, Shekinah, appears to me in.

## Judgement on Old Money

My sister and i were on the patio at Dade City, right outside of the middle room. She said, "Mom has money for you." My sister continued, "It will be paid out in judgement."

The scene transitioned where the purple demonic fiend from Ninja Gaiden, name Alma, she was chained up in a Roman torture mechanism that was setup in a bathtub. She was under a showerhead that was raining out blood.

–

\*sneeze\*

–

Hanging out with Shugie at his friend Andy's house, he was drinking from a cup that his parents had sipped on before him. He then poured it out, washed the cup, went outside, and filled up the cup with another drink. My cousin and i had followed him out there.

A bluejay landed on my face. It surprised me and i fell to the floor, yet it wasn't attacking me. It was chirping and whistling, i told Shugie, "Look at this bird, isn't it a sweet little creature." He replied, "His name is Matt. This is one shot to believe in love again."

At church with my earliest friend life, i knew him before i even knew what a girl crush is. We were both at the front of the purity altar singing a song to the Lord.

–

i forgot.

–

At the videogame display at Walmart, there was a Megaman title. The manager Jeff had passed along, Nikki had met me there. She said, “You don’t have to be here.” She led me out the doors.

i drove on the streets of Tampa, i was asking myself why there were Christmas trees everywhere since we weren’t in that season of the year. i had visted a Christian brother’s house in Minnesota 5 years prior to this where i asked his wife Penny the same exact question.

i went to the La Teresita banquet hall, i talked to my Dad for awhile. i went down the stairs, there was a girl named Ariel from Lighthouse there on the staircase. She was wearing leopard slippers. i didn’t talk to her, i just passed along.

When went all the way down to the bottom of the stairs, i found myself at the movies at the end to the right. There was this hot white girl with long blonde hair wearing a red hat. i went to the top of the theater where there was a concession stand to get popcorn.

There was a little girl who had drew a painting of a green flame. i could tell that it was done in her Kindergarten class. i gave her a simple compliment saying, “Oh cool. That’s a nice painting.” i handed it back to her.

There was a college guy trying to pick a fight with me saying, “Get that crap out of here.” Pissed me off, i about punched him in his nose. Before i could take a swing at him, at the end of the aisle to the left of the theater i saw pastor Sherry giving me the look to stay out of trouble.

i walked away from the fight, bought the popcorn, took my seat next to the hot white girl. You asked me, "So how was your Christmas?" i started to answer, "It was actually..." You finished the sentence for me, "...really good."

-

In a holographic arena, there was all sorts of fight or flight spiritual warfare. Crazy shit happening. Throughout the hoards of evil and angels battling it out, i had found God where it was actually very peaceful. They couldn't get close to us. He had me sit down next to Him, He said, "Look." He pointed out in the distance where i could see a younger girl climbing out of a spartan grave well. i told Him, "That looks like my daughter." So i ran to Lilly, helped her out, we gave each other a hug.

## **FrontierFutureHusband**

**Joker44 – 7Ace – 6H\*inhand – int: 28**

## **Magick of Sister's Gold Watch**

i told the Truth, i want You to feel special. You girls are already on my frontier watch, so there wasn't really anything to hide. My heart and mind was hurting for a very long time, a lot of it had to do with straight out spiritual warfare. Being forced to listen to pure evil yelling at me hasn't been easy.

i'm grateful that You have been there, it has been very helpful along the way. i feel like since we are in a relationship, You ought to be

able to call me whenever You want. This is about only the most holy women alive being chosen.

## **BluelineRadioActive LysergicCelebration**

At the estate of a very wealthy Old Man of whom i am the inheritor of. He gave us a tour of the Manzion, along with its lavish gardens. The entire realm was...is quite spectacular.

After the tour, in one of the side parking lots there was a trespasser. A guy in a truck pulling a boat along, he drove up to a spot near the back open gate, like the one at my grandparents' house. He said, "This is the spot i like to hang out with my cat." The owner went up to him saying, "You don't belong here, get off of my lot." He then kicked this guy off the property saying, "This place is reserved for my Son." i feel honored.

In the next scene, i was in the upstairs library of the Ola house where i had a vial of liquid LSD. i carefully measured out a dose, placing the tab drop underneath my tongue. When i took it i was still in fear that the experience would be more powerful than what my Mind could handle.

i spit it out, it created two neon blue lines. It went across the border of the door at my parents' room. Also, the neon blue line went to our bedroom. This created a barrier in the Spirit.

We went to a New Year's Eve rave in a hotel lobby, there were people from MLG Atlanta. There was talk about the knockout round with Scrubtwista, i was there with my team. It was Shadow, Simplicity, myself under the Skyline alias, and i forgot the other guy's name.

We were just chilling and whatever, after i was done hanging out with those guys i split ways with them. Me and You went up to the hotel room. My Wife and i spent the rest of the night dancing.

## **Best Friend Heaven @armageddon**

## **FusionEarings&DeltaAeonDialation @SSG**

So we were living together in our own house, it was a film set for a TV show. There were cameras setup around the house, we were earn money accomplishing different objectives given to us. There was this saying, "How much does it cost everytime that garage door opens?"

Living here with my two best friends, Rena and Elly, everytime the garage opened we would have to pay double. We would sit at the bar that we had in our house, we would text each other even though we were literally right in front of one another. We laughed together, spending most of our time naked screwing wherever, whenever.

i had gone out to the balcony to have a smoke when i noticed that in the not so far off distance there was what looked like a Mass Effect starfield. The planet was hurling through space via the stars' gravitation, it was going to be the certain End of the World.

While out there my divine grandmother met me, i was telling her, "i have been talking about the End of the World for a very long time...now it is actually going to happen." i spent my final thoughts thinking about my life, if i had any regrets, if at perhaps sometimes i get impatient. i thought, "God told me life is short."

The end came a lot faster than what i was expecting. My grandmother said, "You have taken the godly path. You don't have to have any regrets." It was like a countdown timer, i was thinking about what the New World would be like in the Afterlife. She then said, "Relax, watch the show."

**AudibleDMTryptamine: "We did it again, i hear You calling out my Name." 《Pier Fireworks》**

**Do not disturb! \*WifeyRoomate's Doorpost\***

Walking on Bayhead, while returning back to the house i had seen that there was white & Jordan blue barbwire. My Dad stopped in a car to tell me to not touch that wire. i felt that i needed to go through with it, that it was important. i felt the Spirit give me the impression to go ahead and see what happens.

When i touched the wire, i ended up teleporting across the countryfields. i made a landing at a unknown patio, the time had changed from day to night. When i got there a party was happening, one of the people was Gonzalo. He wanted to talk to me, so we walked up and down the halls.

i was praying in glossolalia, he told me he was hungry for tacos. There was a doorway at the middle of the hall. While we were crossing passed the post, in my Spirit language i said, "Eshplangosee Ali-sha". This was a word for him to let him move forward from his first girlfriends.

We were at the location from the beginning of when i got there. It was kinda in the shade, within the Shadow his appearance had

changed pastor Sherry. Then it turned out that it wasn't Gonzalo or Sherry at all that i was talking to. It was actually Jesus in Disguise.

My GodDad then lifted me up onto His shoulders. There was two steps down to the lawn, actually it was only one. When He took that first step, at the same to my left i saw Belle on her GodMom's shoulders. My heart leaped, i was excited. i reached my arm out to touch Belle's elbow.

When we took the next step, this all happened within just a moment, it turned out that it wasn't Emma. When i realized this i said, "Darn tricksters!" (Triggers) It turned out it was Reyno's wife, she was dressed up as your character for a costume party.

i told Jesus, "Why did You do that to me?" Him three said, "Ahhh, don't be too worried about it. You know who the real Belle is." He let me down off of His shoulders, we walked around the party talking to different people about whatever. We had a few drinks, then i told Him, "i am starving." He said, "Alright."

We went up the patio again, there was a door that was locked that led into the house. He gave the entry button a ring. There was this rectangular plate that my sister had when we were kids. It was pink, it had ballerina slippers on it, yellow lettering with her name. Christ then said, "Well, we will see if she answers on this side." Sure enough, the woman opened up the door and invited me in where she had prepared plenty of food for my stomach to be satisfied.

## House of Peculiarity 535 @ciaroheels

Hanging out with Austin, we had taken Molly and went out for a drive. He was in a SUV. We made a pitstop at the gas station where i bought MK5, \*meow\* someone there told me that Jeff is my next defender after Matt.

After we left the gas station, we were on the interstate, i was tripping very heavily. i like that pot, but at the moment i said, "Why the heck was i smoking so much pot? i should have been taking Ecstasy way earlier." It worked out in its own timing, it is pretty nice that i started taking it right on the New Year, 2017 has been very heavenly.

Anyways, we were on the interstate and the cops were out to get us. They sent several trucks and cars because they wanted to make a big scene out of it since i'm famous. Their sirens went off, we got pulled over, they had me and Austin get out of the car. They weren't actually arresting us, they used fear and intimidation to scare us a bit. One of the officers that was close said, "He got pretty far deep in there." i answered laughingly, "i sure did." They let me go with no cuffs or anything.

i went into a hotel where the President was having a campaign meeting in the lobby. i avoided politics as much as possible. i went up to the front counter to talk to the hospitality host so i could check-in the room my Wife and i were going to be staying in. You were already there in the room, i was just getting the number so i could meet You up there.

i got your number, then climbed up the staircase. There was a balcony railing, walking down the hall there was a very thin edge. The ledge didn't have a railing, i had to get as close to the wall as possible and try not to fall off to my death. It was a long way down.

While i was crossing over, there was music blasting on a mega concert system. It had a awesome playlist for sure. While it was blaring, i said, "That is me and my girl's song." i feel lucky.

i wanted to talk about how grateful i am to have Kai in my life. We have been dating, been together since forever ago. Then when You made your appearance on national television, Blood Ties, You clearly caught my eye wearing the 'Stay Together' coat.

It wasn't long after that when i had my dream of You, that is the point from my perspective when we started dating. A important detail along the way that is a cope-real is the night that i watched Warcraft, that is the same night as Serpent Crafty Ineffable. There is a scene where the featured pregnant woman, who got tagged with all my wives, yet there was a critical moment when she was crossing through the realms.

When she first brokethrough into hyperspace, my Mind specifically chose Carter. At that time i asked myself, "Why Carter?" That highlight stayed with me all this time. Dating you for several months as Carter, for me it was quite a shock once i found You on twitter figuring out your real name is Caity. Especially since i was already in love with You before then.

i had gotten the impression of our inheritance from the Ciaro family. They had explained to me the branch of affected history there at the

Wedding Altar at the Ola house. The first entry of the Jester Twins, the Perfect Couple. The Ciaro are the ancestors of us from the Cinderella family. The shoe in my diamond Mind just happens to fit your foot perfectly.

This is so important to me. During the Harlequinn episode, i had asked for my Frozen Flame heart. As much as i wanted my writings with Emma, i knew i was going to feel comfortable with the name until i found my true Caity. With all of that said, i love You. You are the World to me, i'm looking forward to getting to know You all over again. i'm glad to be your best friend.

"i'll keep myself in open fire for you, i'll do it again."

Music: Open Fire by Kateboy

Getting back to today's encounter in the Spirit Realm, this hotel we were at looked like a futuristic version of the Peculiar house. It had inner gardens like the ship from Passengers. There was a tree whose leaves are orange crystallines. The ecstasy was wild, the World felt like it was going in slow motion. Despite how powerful it is, it wasn't terrifying. i did have to speak in tongues though just to resperate and ease the glory off just a little bit.

i made it to the room, knocked on the door, the number is 535. Rena had opened up the door. You pulled me in, we immediately started smooching all over each other. We spent the rest of our time overnight having really hot sex.

**inaugeralProcession of the CultGoddess**

Obviously, i worship Lightning. She is my Holy Spirt cult figure Woman from Mystery at the Museum. From the very time that i laid my eyes on You, You looked futuristic to me, i thought You were so fucking hot. “Who is this sexy librarian debugging supercomputers with a flashlight? The kabbalah coined term is still used till this very day.”

You see that avatar at the top of my @cosmicecstasy profile? It is the very Throne of the Universe. ya know, the Son of God happens to have something of a symbol of self respect. She happens to be a very worthy Wife to the King of Heaven and Earth.

Rena is the beautiful Mrs. StarOcean, She is the NASA Frontier star. Our love is undeniable...the swimming champion. This has been true since the first Day One, “Wow.”

**Harlequinn of the Force: PsychicQonnection**

First of all i want to say that a new Harlequin episode is necessary for me. i needed to create another door to walkthrough with Quinn, or should i say alternative door? So here it is.

–

In the middle room of the Dade City house, i received a message from Robin saying he was going to help me rescue my Harlequin, to go meet him out front in the driveway. i walked out, when i went through the garden gate i was under the Force chokehold of Father. i didn't realize this was happening, i just felt like i couldn't breathe.

There were two trailers, there was one right outside of my window and the other out in the parking lot. i looked for Robin, yet he was nowhere to be found. After i started choking i was kinda counting on him to be there, but he wasn't.

i rushed inside through the front doors to see if i could find someone to help me. My abuela was sitting on the couch in the living room, i knew she wasn't going to be help me as there is always communication problems with her due to the English-Spanish language barrier.

i went into the kitchen where i found my sister. She took my hand, led me into the bathroom, touched my burgundy towel hanging there on the rack. She begun massaging my neck.

My last moments felt like i was Sonic from Genesis, when he is underwater there is a countdown timer for how long he can hold his breathe. Once the timer completely runs out, he gives up his last bubble. That is how i felt, like i had gave up the ghost.

–

On a island with Rena, we entered a grand ballroom. The place was empty, so we got to have private slow dance. i like You a lot. Once we were done dancing, you were sleepy while i was completely awake. You told me to go outside and get fresh air while You got some rest.

i took a hike out on a mountain, i ended up at Museum. This place reminded me of a church retreat that i visited where a few things happened there. For one, i was levitating the entire time. There was a kid who looked up to me, after he got off his computer he was telling me about how famous i am, how expensive i am. He also mentioned how dedicated these developers out of Japan have been towards me and wives in the Spirit.

We tied up that conversation, then behind the cabin there was a lakeside where i talked to Alexandra, she said something about a tatoo and “Why are you so lucky? Why do you get to have two?”

Back to today’s encounter here in the Museum, at one of the exhibits there was a open book that i was reading. One of the historians that worked there said, “The books about Him were changed in 1845. This place has always since the beginning been kept and managed under a Woman’s watch.”

i found a door that had written on it, “The Patient Psychic.” i knocked on the door, i heard a females’s voice invite me in. Once i stepped in i found Nova sitting at a desk. You had one of my papers that i wrote printed out. This had a line about YellowCielo Vine eyes. You gave me a warm welcome.

You had your phone open, there was a text that i sent You. This was from awhile ago already. In this text it included your name, i spelled it different this time in particular, N - o - v - a - b - i - t - y.

Novabity.

## **Epilogue**

The Jester Twins saga is about having a spiritual romance with the Holy Ghost, and attaining so much peak mystical experience, on its contemplation the highest positivity of highs fills every moment of waking life. i personally have been through the severest of traumas, to have the privilege of moving into this shift of Heaven's

Hyperdimension is worthy to live with a created heart of satisfactory contentment and overflowing joy. This series is a progressive, on-going thesis on the reality of the Spirit Realm, producing about a entire bible worth of supernatural material every 3 years. Stay connected with Justin Darkson via [www.MysticalHeaven1.com](http://www.MysticalHeaven1.com), where there is frequent updates of podcasts, music albums, and blogs, especially on Seeing The Future.